# Contents

Normed Vector Spaces		4
Vector Spaces		4
Subspaces		4
Proposition: Intersection of Subspaces		
Proposition: Union of Subspaces		5
Generated Subspaces		5
Proposition: Quotient Group on Vector Space		5
Bases		6
Proposition: Existence of Basis		6
Examples: Vector Spaces		7
Normed Spaces		9
Examples of Normed Spaces	1	.0
Inner Product Spaces	1	.4
Metric Spaces	1	۱6
Definition of a Metric Space	1	.7
Examples of Metric Spaces		
Topology of Metric Spaces	2	21
Topology of Open Sets in a Metric Space	2	2
Pointwise Characterization of Subsets	2	2
Unions and Intersections of Closure/Interior	2	23
Properties of Boundary	2	24
Density and Separability	2	24
Separable, Non-Separable, Dense, and Non-Dense Sets	2	25
Proposition: Separable Subsets	2	26
The Cantor Set	2	27
Relative (or Subspace) Topology	2	29
Convergent Sequences		29
Proposition: Equivalent Definitions of Convergence		
Proposition: Convergent Sequences are Bounded		
Convergence in Different Metric Spaces		
Series in a Normed Vector Space		
Proposition: Sequential Characterization of Closure		
Proposition: Sequential Characterization of Closed Sets		
Distance to a Set		
Continuity		
Proposition: Equivalent Continuity Criteria		
Proposition: Topological Criterion for Continuity		
Proposition: Composition of Functions		34
Uniform Continuity	3	4
Proposition: Normal Property of Metric Spaces	3	35
Proposition: Quotient Space		
Proposition: Uniform Continuity of Linear Transformations	3	6
Proposition: Continuous Functions on Dense Sets	3	6
Morphisms in the Category of Metric Spaces	3	37
	_	_
Completeness	_	37
Proposition: Weierstrass M-Test		37
Proposition: Convergence in Hilbert Space	3	QΩ

Extensions of Continuous Functions	38
Lemma: Cauchy Sequences in Uniformly Continuous Functions	
Theorem: Extension on a Dense Subset	 38
Completion of a Metric Space	
Isometric Isomorphism of Completions	 39
Corollary: Isometric Map and Completion of Metric Space	 39
Theorem: Every Metric Space has a Completion	 39
Nowhere Dense Sets	 40
Proposition: Equivalent Conditions for Nowhere Dense Sets	
Proposition: Extension of Nowhere Dense Sets	 40
Meager Sets	
Proposition: Extension of Meager Sets	
Proposition: Cantor's Intersection Theorem	
Baire's Theorem	
Applying Baire's Theorem	
Theorem: Set of Continuities	
Oscillation of a Function	
Applying Set of Continuities	
Nowhere Differentiable Functions	
Nowhere Differentiable Functions	 77
Compactness	44
Proposition: Properties of Compactness	
Proposition: Compactness and Intersections of Closed Sets	
Proposition: Separability of Compact Metric Spaces	
Proposition: Sequential Compactness	
Total Boundedness	
Sequential Compactness and Total Boundedness	
Corollary: Compact Subsets of Real Numbers	
Theorem: Equivalence of Compactness Definitions	
Proposition: Multi-dimensional Bolzano-Weierstrass Theorem	
Heine-Borel Theorem	
Proposition: Continuous Image of Compact Sets	
Corollary: Compactness under Topologically Equivalent Metrics	
Corollary: Heine-Borel Theorem Extension	
Extreme Value Theorem	
Proposition: Compactness of Closed Unit Ball	
Corollary: Finite-Dimensional Subspaces	
Proposition: Uncountable Basis of Banach Space	
Proposition: Compact Unit Ball and Finite Dimensions	
Proposition: Compact Domain and Uniform Continuity	
Compactness and Uniform Convergence	
Dini's Theorem	
Compactness in $C(X)$	
Arzelà-Ascoli Theorem	
Stone-Weierstrass Theorem	
Uniform Approximation by Polynomials	 52
Connectedness	53
Connectedness of Subsets in $\mathbb{R}$	
Proposition: Intervals in $\mathbb{R}$	
Connected Components and Clopen Sets	
Totally Disconnected Metric Spaces	
Proposition: Open Sets in $\mathbb R$	
Proposition: Connectedness and Continuity	
Intermediate Value Theorem	
Proposition: Continuous Map to Totally Disconnected Set	
Path-Connectedness	
Proposition: Composition of Paths	 56

Lemma: Base Point and Path-Connectedness		
A Connected Space that is not Path-Connected		
Proposition: Connectedness in a Normed Space		
		_
Measurable Spaces	58	
Proposition: Non-existence of $\lambda$		
Borel $\sigma$ -Algebra		
Proposition: Borel $\sigma$ -Algebra on $\mathbb R$		
Troposition. Bord of Algebra on IX.		
Measure and Measure Spaces	60	_
Examples of Measure Spaces		
Proposition: Properties of Measures		
Complete Measure Spaces		
Outer Measures		
Proposition: Constructing an Outer Measure		
Measurable Sets in Outer Measures		
Carathéodory's Theorem		
Lebesgue Measure over $\mathbb{R}$		
Properties of the Lebesgue Measure		
Proposition: Countable Subsets are Lebesgue Measurable		
Proposition: Borel Sets are Lebesgue Measurable		
Proposition: Measure of an Interval		
Lemma: Translation-Invariance of the Outer Measure		
Proposition: Translation-Invariance of the Lebesgue Measure		
Regularity of the Lebesgue Measure		
Theorem: Approximating a Measurable Set		
Corollary: Inner and Outer Regularity		
Proposition: Symmetric Difference Approximation		
Vitali's Theorem		
Cantor-Lebesgue Function		
Cultor Education		•
Measurable Functions	73	_
Proposition: Measurability On a Generated $\sigma$ -Algebra		
Extended Real Numbers		
Proposition: Preservation of Measurability under Operations		
Proposition: More Preservation of Measurability		
Proposition: Sequence of Measurable Functions		
Proposition: Pointwise Convergence of Measurable Functions		
Simple Functions		
Proposition: Properties of Characteristic Functions		
Theorem: Pointwise Convergence of Simple Measurable Functions		
Proposition: Measure on set of Measurable Functions		
Essentially Bounded Functions		
Lemma: Essential Supremum Property		
Proposition: Properties of $L_{\infty}$		
Froposition. Froperties of $L_{\infty}$		1
Lebesgue Integration	79	9
Properties of Integral of Simple Functions		-
Definition of the Lebesgue Integral		
Proposition: Properties of the Lebesgue Integral		
Theorem: Monotone Convergence of Lebesgue Integral		
Linearity of the Lebesgue Integral over $[0,\infty]$		
Lebesgue Integral over $\overline{\mathbb{R}}$	82	2
Lemma: Absolute Value of Integrable Function	83	3

Proposition: Linearity of the Lebesgue Integral over $\mathbb R$	3
Proposition: Integrable Function over Extended Real Line	3
Proposition: Chebyshev's Inequality	4
Proposition: Zero Definiteness	4
Proposition: Equivalent Integrals	4
Defining $L_1$	4
Proposition: Properties of $L^1$	5
Convergence of Integrable Functions	5
Convergence in Measure	5
Fatou's Lemma	6
Theorem: Lebesgue's Dominated Convergence	6
Addenda	7
Riesz Representation Theorem	7

# **Normed Vector Spaces**

# **Vector Spaces**

Throughout,  $\mathbb{F} = \mathbb{R}$  or  $\mathbb{C}$ . A **vector space** over  $\mathbb{F}$  is a nonempty set V equipped with two operations: vector addition and scalar multiplication.

$$V \times V \xrightarrow{+} V$$
  $(v, w) \mapsto v + w$  Vector Addition  $F \times V \to V$   $(\alpha, v) \mapsto \alpha v$  Scalar Multiplication

The vector space is an Abelian group, where  $u, v, w \in V$  and  $\alpha, \beta \in \mathbb{F}$ , we have:

- (i) u + (v + w) = (u + v) + w
- (ii)  $\exists 0_v \in V$  with  $\forall v \in V$ ,  $0_v + v = v + 0_v = v$
- (iii)  $(\forall v \in V)(\exists w \in V)$  with  $v + w = 0_v$
- (iv)  $\forall v, w \in V, v + w = w + v$
- (v)  $\alpha(v+w) = \alpha v + \alpha w$ ,  $(\alpha + \beta)v = \alpha v + \beta v$
- (vi)  $\alpha(\beta w) = (\alpha \beta) w$
- (vii)  $1 \cdot v = v$

#### Remarks:

- (a)  $0_{\nu}$  is unique and known as the zero vector.
- (b) The vector w in (iii) is unique, and denoted -v.
- (c)  $0 \cdot v = 0_v$
- (d)  $(-1) \cdot v = -v$
- (e) Property (iv) follows from all the other axioms.
- (f) For  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $n \cdot v = \underbrace{v + v + \dots + v}_{n \text{ times}}$

# **Subspaces**

Let V be a vector space over  $\mathbb{F}$ . A **subspace** is a nonempty subset  $W\subseteq V$  satisfying the following:

- (i)  $w \in W, \alpha \in \mathbb{F} \to \alpha w \in W$ .
- (ii)  $w_1, w_2 \in W \Rightarrow w_1 + w_2 \in W$ .

**Remark:**  $0_v$  is always a member of any subspace; a subspace is also a vector space.

### **Proposition: Intersection of Subspaces**

If  $\{W_i\}_{i\in I}$  is a family of subspaces of V, then,  $\bigcap W_i$  is a subspace of V.

#### **Proposition: Union of Subspaces**

It is not the case that the union of subspaces of V also a subspace. For example, consider  $\mathbb{R}^2$  with the traditional vector space operations:

$$\begin{pmatrix} x \\ y \end{pmatrix} + \begin{pmatrix} x' \\ y' \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x + x' \\ y + y' \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\alpha \begin{pmatrix} x \\ y \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \alpha x \\ \alpha y \end{pmatrix}$$

If  $W_1, W_2 \in V$  are subspaces such that  $W_1 \cup W_2$  is a subspace, then  $W_1 \subseteq W_2$  or  $W_2 \subseteq W_1$ .

### **Generated Subspaces**

Let  $S \subseteq V$  be any subset of a vector space V. Then,

$$\operatorname{span}(S) = \left\{ \sum_{j=1}^{n} \alpha_{j} v_{j} \mid \alpha_{1}, \dots, \alpha_{n} \in \mathbb{F}, v_{1}, \dots, v_{n} \in S \right\}$$

#### Remarks:

- span(S)  $\subseteq V$  is a subspace.
- $\operatorname{span}(S) = \bigcap W$ , where  $S \subseteq W$  and  $W \subseteq V$  is a subspace. Thus,  $\operatorname{span}(S)$  is the "smallest" subspace containing S, or the subspace generated by S.

#### Proposition: Quotient Group on Vector Space

Let V be a vector space, and let  $W \subseteq V$  is a subspace. Define  $u \sim_W v \leftrightarrow u - v \in W$ .

- (1)  $\sim_W$  is an equivalence relation.
- (2) If  $[v]_W$  denotes the equivalence class of v, then  $[v]_W = v + W = \{v + w | w \in W\}$ .
- (3)  $V/W := \{ [v]_W | v \in V \}$  is a vector space with  $[v_1]_W + [v_2]_W = [v_1 + v_2]_W$  and  $\alpha[v]_W = [\alpha v]_W$ .

#### Proof of (1):

- Reflexive:  $u \sim_W u$ , since  $u u = 0 \in W$ .
- Transitive: Suppose  $u \sim_W v$ , and  $v \sim_W z$ . Then,  $u v \in W$ , and  $v z \in W$ . So,  $(u v) + (v z) \in W$ , so  $u z \in W$ . Whence,  $u \sim_W z$ .
- Symmetric: If  $u \sim_W v$ , then  $u v \in W$ , so  $-1 \cdot (u v) \in W$ , so  $v u \in W$ . Whence,  $v \sim_W u$ .

### Proof of (2):

$$[v]_{W} = \{u \in V \mid u \sim_{W} v\}$$

$$= \{u \in V \mid u - v \in W\}$$

$$= \{u \in V \mid u = v + w \text{ some } w \in W\}$$

$$= \{v + w \mid w \in W\}$$

$$= v + W$$

**Proof of (3):** Prove that the operation is well-defined.

#### **Bases**

Let V be a vector space and  $S \subseteq V$  be a subset.

- (1) S is said to be spanning for V if span(S) = V.
- (2) S is linearly independent if, for  $\sum_{j=1}^{n} \alpha_j v_j = 0_v$  with  $\alpha_1, \ldots, \alpha_n \in \mathbb{F}$ ,  $v_1, \ldots, v_n \in S$ , then  $\alpha_1 = \alpha_2 = \cdots = \alpha_n = 0$ .
- (3) S is a basis for V if S is linearly independent and spanning for V.

#### Proposition: Existence of Basis

Every vector space admits a basis. If  $B_0 \subseteq V$  is linearly independent,  $\exists B \subseteq V$  such that B is a basis and  $B \supseteq B_0$ .

**Background:** A relation on a set X is a subset  $R \subseteq X \times X$ . If R is reflexive  $(x \sim x)$ , transitive  $(x \sim y, y \sim z \rightarrow x \sim z)$ , and antisymmetric  $(x \sim y, y \sim x \rightarrow x = y)$ , then R is an ordering, and we write  $x \leq y$ .

If  $\leq$  is an ordering of X such that  $\forall x, y \in X$ ,  $x \leq y$  or  $y \leq x$ , then  $\leq$  is a total (or linear) ordering.

Let  $\leq$  be an ordering of X, let  $Y \subseteq X$ . An upper bound for Y is an element  $u \in X$  such that  $y \leq u \ \forall y \in Y$ . A maximal element in X is an element  $m \in X$  such that  $x \in X$ ,  $x \geq m \to x = m$ .

**Example:**  $\mathbb{N}$  under the division ordering defines  $a \leq b \Leftrightarrow a|b$ . If we want to find the maximal elements of  $A = \{2, 6, 9, 12\}$ , we would see that they are 9 and 12 (since no element of A can be divided by 9 and 12). Meanwhile,  $\mathbb{N}$  itself has no maximal elements.

This leads us to ask: given an ordered set,  $(X, \leq)$ , does X admit maximal elements.

**Zorn's Lemma (or Axiom):** Let  $(X, \leq)$  be an ordered set. Suppose that every totally ordered subset,  $Y \subseteq X$  has an upper bound in X. Then, X admits at least one maximal element.

The proof of Zorn's Lemma relies on the Axiom of Choice (and Zorn's Lemma is equivalent to the Axiom of Choice).

**Proof:** Let  $X = \{D \mid B_0 \subseteq D \subseteq V\}$  with D linearly independent. Since  $B_0 \subseteq X$ ,  $X \neq \emptyset$ . Define  $D, E \in X$ ,  $D < E \Leftrightarrow D \subseteq E$ . We will show that X has a maximal element.

Consider any totally ordered subset,  $Y = \{D_i\}_{i \in I}$ . Consider  $D = \bigcup D_i$ . Clearly,  $B_0 \subseteq D \subseteq V$ . Suppose  $\sum \alpha_k v_k = 0_V$  with  $v_1, \ldots, v_n \in D$ . Therefore,  $\exists D_j$  with  $v_1, \ldots, v_n \in D_j$  because Y is totally ordered. However, by definition,  $D_j$  is a linearly independent set — therefore,  $\alpha_k = 0$ . Thus, D is linearly independent.

Since D is linearly independent, and  $B_0 \subseteq D$ , it must be the case that  $D \in X$ . D is also an upper bound for Y. So, by Zorn's Lemma, X has a maximal element, B.

So,  $B_0 \subseteq B \subseteq V$ , B is independent, and B is maximal in X. We claim that B is a basis for V. Suppose toward contradiction that  $\exists v \in V$  such that  $v \notin \text{span}(B)$ . Consider  $B' = B \cup \{v\}$ .

Then,  $B_0 \subseteq B'$ , and B' is linearly independent — if  $\sum \alpha_k v_k + \alpha v = 0$ , where  $v_1, \ldots, v_n \in B$ , then either:

- If  $\alpha = 0$ , then  $\alpha_k v_k = 0 \Rightarrow \alpha_k = 0$ .
- If  $\alpha \neq 0$ , then  $\sum \alpha_k v_k = -\alpha v$ , which means  $v \in \text{span}(B)$ .  $\perp$

Thus, we have a linearly independent set, B', with  $B \subseteq B'$ , and  $B_0 \subseteq B'$ . Therefore,  $B' \in X$ . However, this contradicts the maximality of B. Therefore, span(B) = V, and B is a basis for V.

# **Examples: Vector Spaces**

(1) n-Dimensional Vectors:

$$\mathbb{F}^{n} = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} x_{1} \\ \vdots \\ x_{n} \end{pmatrix} \mid x_{j} \in \mathbb{F} \right\}$$

$$\begin{pmatrix} x_{1} \\ \vdots \\ x_{n} \end{pmatrix} + \begin{pmatrix} y_{1} \\ \vdots \\ y_{n} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x_{1} + y_{1} \\ \vdots \\ x_{n} + y_{n} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\alpha \begin{pmatrix} x_{1} \\ \vdots \\ x_{n} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \alpha x_{1} \\ \vdots \\ \alpha x_{n} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$B = \{e_{1}, \dots, e_{n}\}$$

where  $e_i$  denotes the unit vector at position i.

(2)  $m \times n$  Matrices:

$$\mathbb{M}_{m,n}(\mathbb{F}) = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} a_{11} & \cdots & a_{1n} \\ \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ a_{m1} & \cdots & a_{mn} \end{pmatrix} \mid a_{ij} \in \mathbb{F} \right\}$$
$$(a_{ij}) + (b_{ij}) = (a_{ij} + b_{ij})$$
$$\alpha(a_{ij}) = (\alpha a_{ij})$$
$$B = \{e_{ij}\}$$

where  $e_{ij}$  denotes a matrix of 0 everywhere except column i and row j.

(3) Functions with domain  $\Omega$ :

$$\mathcal{F}(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) = \{ f \mid f : \Omega \to \mathbb{F} \}$$
$$(f+g)(x) = f(x) + g(x)$$
$$(\alpha f)(x) = \alpha f(x)$$

(4) Bounded functions with domain  $\Omega$ :

$$\ell_{\infty}(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) = \{ f \in \mathcal{F}(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) \mid ||f||_{u} \le \infty \}$$
$$||f||_{u} = \sup_{x \in \Omega} |f(x)|$$

Exercises:

• Triangle Inequality:  $||f + g||_u \le ||f||_u + ||g||_u$ 

• Scalar Multiplication/Absolute Homogeneity:  $\|\alpha f\|_u = |\alpha| \|f\|_u$ 

• Positive Definite:  $||f||_u = 0 \Rightarrow f = 0$ 

**Proof of Triangle Inequality:** Given  $x \in \Omega$ ,

$$|(f+g)(x)| = |f(x) + g(x)|$$
  
 $\leq |f(x)| + |g(x)|$   
 $\leq ||f||_u + ||g||_u$ 

Therefore,

$$\sup |(f+g)(x)| \le ||f||_u + ||g||_u$$
$$||f+g||_u \le ||f||_u + ||g||_u$$

(5) Continuous functions on closed and bounded intervals:

$$C([a, b], \mathbb{F}) = \{f : [a, b] \to \mathbb{F} \mid f \text{ continuous}\}\$$

Check that  $C([a, b], \mathbb{F}) \subseteq \ell_{\infty}([a, b], \mathbb{F})$  is a subspace.

(6) Let  $f : [a, b] \to \mathbb{R}$  be any function. Let  $\mathcal{P} : a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \cdots < x_n = b$ .

$$\operatorname{var}(f; \mathcal{P}) := \sum_{k=1}^{n} |f(x_k) - f(x_{k-1})|$$

$$\operatorname{var}(f) = \sup_{\mathcal{P}} \operatorname{var}(f; \mathcal{P})$$

$$\operatorname{BV}([a, b]) = \{f : [a, b] \to \mathbb{R} \mid \operatorname{var}(f) < \infty\}$$

$$\|f\|_{\operatorname{BV}} = |f(a)| + \operatorname{var}(f)$$

BV([a, b]) is a vector space.

**Question:** Is  $\mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{Q}} \in \mathsf{BV}([0,1])$ ?

(7) Suppose  $K \subseteq V$  is a *convex* subset of a vector space:  $v, w \in K, t \in [0, 1] \Rightarrow (1 - t)v + tw \in K$ . Let  $Aff(K) = \{f : K \to \mathbb{R} \mid f \text{ is affine}\}$ , where f is affine if  $\forall v, w \in K, t \in [0, 1], f((1-t)v+tw) = (1-t)f(v)+tf(w)$ .

**Exercise:** Show that  $Aff(K) \subseteq \mathcal{F}(K, \mathbb{R})$  is a subspace.

(8) Let S be defined as

$$S = \{(a_k)_{k=1}^{\infty} \mid a_k \in \mathbb{F}\}.$$

Under pointwise operations, S is a vector space

$$(a_k)_k + (b_k)_k = (a_k + b_k)_k$$
$$\alpha(a_k)_k = (\alpha a_k)_k$$

**Note 1:**  $S = \mathcal{F}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{F})$ .

**Note 2:**  $c_{00} \subseteq \ell_1 \subseteq c_0 \subseteq c \subseteq \ell_\infty \subseteq S$ .

- $c_{00} = \{(a_k)_k \mid \text{ finitely many } a_k \neq 0\}$
- $c_0 = \{(a_k)k \mid (a_k)_k \to 0\}$
- $c = \{(a_k)_k \mid (a_k)_k \rightarrow a < \infty\}$
- $\ell_{\infty} = \{(a_k)_k \mid ||(a_k)_k||_u < \infty\}$
- $\ell_1 = \{(a_k)_k \mid \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |a_k| = a < \infty \}$
- (9)  $C_C(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq C_0(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq \ell_\infty(\mathbb{R})$  are all subspaces.
  - $C_C(\mathbb{R}) = \{f : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{F} \mid f \text{ compactly supported}\}: f : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{F} \text{ is compactly supported if } \exists [a, b] \text{ such that } x \notin [a, b] \Rightarrow f(x) = 0.$
  - $C_0(\mathbb{R}) = \{ f : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{F} \mid f \text{ continuous, } \lim_{x \to \pm \infty} f(x) = 0 \}$
- (10) Let S be any non-empty set.

$$\mathbb{F}(S) := \{ f : S \to \mathbb{F} \mid f \text{ finitely supported} \}$$
  
$$\operatorname{supp}(f) = \{ x \in S \mid f(x) \neq 0 \}$$

We claim that  $\mathbb{F}(S) \subseteq \mathcal{F}(S, \mathbb{F})$  is a subspace. Consider  $e_t : S \to \mathbb{F}$  defined as follows:

$$e_t(s) = \begin{cases} 1 & s = t \\ 0 & s \neq t \end{cases}$$

We claim that  $\xi = \{e_t\}_{t \in S}$  is a basis for  $\mathbb{F}(S)$ .

Indeed, given  $f \in \mathbb{F}(S)$ , we know that  $\operatorname{supp}(f) = \{t_1, \ldots, t_n\} \subseteq S$ . Therefore,  $f = \sum_{k=1}^n f(t_k) e_{t_k} \in \operatorname{span}(\xi)$ . Therefore,  $\xi$  is spanning for  $\mathbb{F}(S)$ . Suppose  $\sum_{k=1}^n \alpha_{t_k} e_{t_k} = \mathbb{O}$  for some  $\alpha_k \in \mathbb{F}$ ,  $t_k \in S$ .

$$\left(\sum_{k=1}^{lpha_{t_k}} e_{t_k}\right) = \mathbb{O}(t_1)$$
  $lpha_{t_1} = 0.$ 

Similarly,  $\alpha_{t_j} = 0$  for j = 1, ..., n. Therefore,  $\xi$  is linearly independent. Since  $\xi$  is linearly independent and spanning,  $\xi$  forms a basis for  $\mathbb{F}(S)$ .

**Note:** The free vector space,  $\mathbb{F}(S)$ , displays the universal property.

There are functions  $\iota: S \to \mathbb{F}(S)$ , where  $\iota(t) = e_t$ , and given any map  $\varphi: S \to V$  for V a vector space over  $\mathbb{F}$ ,  $\exists !$  linear map  $T_{\varphi}: \mathbb{F}(S) \to V$  such that  $\iota \circ T_{\varphi} = \varphi$ .

$$S \xrightarrow{\iota} \mathbb{F}(S)$$

$$\downarrow^{\tau_{\varphi}}$$

$$\downarrow^{V}$$

**Proof:** Every  $f \in \mathbb{F}(S)$  has a unique expression  $f = \sum_{k=1}^{n} f(t_k) e_{t_k}$ , where  $\text{supp}(f) = \{t_1, \dots, t_n\}$ . Therefore,

$$\mathcal{T}_{arphi}(f) := \sum_{k=1}^n f(t_k) arphi(t_k)$$

**Exercise:** Show  $T_{\varphi}$  is linear and unique.

**Exercise 2:** Suppose V is a vector space over  $\mathbb{F}$  with basis B. Show that  $\mathbb{F}(B) \cong V$ . Remember that  $V \cong W$  if  $\exists T: V \to W$  such that T is bijective and linear.

#### **Normed Spaces**

To every vector  $v \in V$ , we want to assign a length to v, ||v||.

A **norm** on a vector space V is a map

$$\|\cdot\|:V\to\mathbb{R}^+$$
$$v\mapsto\|v\|\geq0$$

such that

- (i) Homogeneity:  $\|\alpha v\| = |\alpha| \|v\|$
- (ii) Triangle Inequality:  $||v + w|| \le ||v|| + ||w||$
- (iii) Positive definiteness:  $||v|| = 0 \Rightarrow v = \mathbb{O}_V$ .

If  $p: V \to \mathbb{R}^+$  satisfies (i) and (ii), then p is a **seminorm**.

The pair  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  is called a normed space.

Two norms,  $\|\cdot\|$  and  $\|\cdot\|'$  are called **equivalent** if  $\exists c_1, c_2 \geq 0$  with,  $\forall v \in V$ ,

$$||v|| \le c_1 ||v||'$$
  
 $||v||' \le c_2 ||v||$ 

**Note:** On  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , all norms are equivalent.

**Exercise:** If p is any seminorm on V, then  $|p(v) - p(w)| \le p(v - w)$ .

**Notation:** If V is a normed space, then  $B_V = \{v \in V \mid ||v|| \le 1\}$ , and  $U_V = \{v \in V \mid ||v|| < 1\}$  are the closed and open unit ball respectively.

# **Examples of Normed Spaces**

(1) Given  $V = \mathbb{F}^n$  and  $x = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ \vdots \\ x_n \end{bmatrix}$ , we have different norms:

$$||x||_1 = \sum_{j=1}^n |x_j|$$

$$||x||_{\infty} = \max_{1 \le j \le n} |x_j|$$

$$||x||_2 = \left(\sum_{j=1}^n |x_j|^2\right)^{1/2}.$$

In general, for  $1 \le p < \infty$ ,

$$||x||_p = \left(\sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |x_j|^p\right)^{1/p}.$$

Exercise: Show that  $\|\cdot\|_1$  and  $\|\cdot\|_\infty$  are norms. Show that  $\lim_{p\to\infty}\|x\|_p=\|x\|_\infty$ 

We want to show that  $\|\cdot\|_p$  defines a norm for  $1 \le p < \infty$ . If  $1 \le p < \infty$ , its conjugate index  $q \in [1, \infty]$  whereby  $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$ . For example, if p = 1, then  $q = \infty$ , and if  $p = \infty$ , then q = 1.

**Lemma 1:** For  $1 , <math>p^{-1} + q^{-1} = 1$ ,  $f: [0, \infty) \to \mathbb{R}$ ,  $f(t) = \frac{1}{p}t^p - t + \frac{1}{q}$ . Then,  $f(t) \ge 0$  for all  $t \ge 0$ .

**Proof 1:** We can see that  $f'(t) = t^{p-1} - 1$ . Then, f'(t) = 0 at t = 1; f'(t) > 0 for t > 1 and f'(t) < 0 for  $t \in [0,1)$ .

So, since  $f(t) \ge f(1)$  for all  $t \ge 0$ , and f(1) = 0,  $f(t) \ge 0$  for all  $t \ge 0$ .

**Lemma 2:** For  $1 , <math>p^{-1} + q^{-1} = 1$ ,  $z, y \ge 0$ ,  $xy \le \frac{1}{p}x^p + \frac{1}{q}y^q$ .

**Proof 2:** We know from Lemma 1,  $t \leq \frac{1}{\rho} t^{\rho} + \frac{1}{q}$ . Multiply by  $y^q$  to get

$$ty^q \le \frac{1}{p}t^p y^q + \frac{1}{q}y^q.$$

Set  $t = xy^{1-q}$ . Then,

$$xy^{1-q}y^q \le \frac{1}{p}x^py^{p-pq}y^q + \frac{1}{q}y^q$$

Since  $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$ , p - pq = -q, so

$$xy \leq \frac{1}{p}x^p + \frac{1}{q}y^q$$

With these two lemmas in mind, we get two important inequalities.

**Hölder's Inequality:** For  $1 \le p \le \infty$ ,  $p^{-1} + q^{-1} = 1$ . Then, for  $x, y \in \mathbb{F}^n$ ,

$$\left|\sum_{j=1}^n x_j y_j\right| \le \|x\|_p \|y\|_q.$$

**Proof of Hölder's Inequality:** For p = 1, the solution is as follows:

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_j y_j \right| \le \sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_j| |y_j|$$

$$\le \sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_j| ||y||_{\infty}$$

$$= ||x||_q ||y||_{\infty},$$

and similarly for  $p = \infty$ , q = 1.

For  $1 , assume <math>||x||_p = ||y||_q = 1$ .

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{j} y_{j} \right| \leq \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |x_{j}| |y_{j}|$$

$$\leq \sum_{j=1}^{n} \left( \frac{1}{p} |x_{j}|^{p} + \frac{1}{q} |y_{j}|^{q} \right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{p} \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}|^{p} \right) + \frac{1}{q} \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |y_{j}|^{q} \right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q}$$

$$= 1$$

If  $||x||_p=0$  or  $||y||_q=0$ , then  $x=\mathbb{O}_{\mathbb{F}}$  or  $y=\mathbb{O}_{\mathbb{F}}$ , the inequality still holds.

Assume  $||x||_p \neq 0$ ,  $||y||_p \neq 0$ . Set

$$x' = \frac{x}{\|x\|_{p}}$$
$$y' = \frac{y}{\|y\|_{p}}.$$

It can be verified that  $||x'||_p = 1 = ||y'||_q$ . Therefore,

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_j' y_j' \right| \le 1$$

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{x_j}{\|x\|_{\rho}} \frac{y_j}{\|y\|_{q}} \right| \le 1$$

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_j y_j \right| \le \|x\|_{\rho} \|y\|_{q}$$

**Minkowski's Inequality:** Given  $x, y \in \mathbb{F}^n$ ,  $1 \le p \le \infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{p} = \frac{1}{q} = 1$ ,

$$||x + y||_p \le ||x||_p + ||y||_p$$

**Proof of Minkowski's Inequality:** We can verify for p = 1,  $q = \infty$ , and vice versa.

Assume 1 . Then,

$$\begin{split} \|x+y\|_{p}^{p} &= \sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{p} \\ &= \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |x_{j}+y_{j}| |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{p-1} \\ &\leq \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |x_{j}| |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{p-1} + \sum_{j=1}^{n} |y_{j}| |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{p-1} \\ &\leq \left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}|^{p}\right)^{1/p} \left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{pq-q}\right)^{1/q} + \left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} |y_{j}|^{p}\right)^{1/p} \left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}+y_{j}|^{pq-q}\right)^{1/q} \\ &= \|x\|_{p} \|x+y\|_{p}^{p/q} + \|y\|_{p} \|x+y\|_{p}^{p/q} \\ &= (\|x\|_{p} + \|y\|_{p}) \|x+y\|_{p}^{p-1} \end{split}$$

Divide by  $||x + y||_p^{p-1}$  to get desired inequality.

(2)  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega, \mathbb{F})$  with  $\|\cdot\|_{u}$ . This includes subspaces that inherit the norm, such as

$$C([a, b]) \subseteq \ell_{\infty}(\Omega)$$
$$\ell_{\infty}(\mathbb{R}) \supseteq C_{0}(\mathbb{R}) \supseteq C_{C}(\mathbb{R})$$

**Exercise:** Show that  $C_0(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq \ell_\infty(\mathbb{R})$  is a subspace

(3)  $\Omega = \mathbb{N}$ ,  $\ell_{\infty} = \ell_{\infty}(\mathbb{N})$  with  $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ . Subspaces that inherit the norm are

$$c_{00}\subseteq c_0\leq \ell_{\infty}$$
.

(4)  $\ell_1$  with  $\|\cdot\|_1$ ,

$$||(a_k)_k||_1 = \sum_{k=1}^n |a_k|.$$

(5) C([a, b]) with

$$||f||_1=\int_a^b|f(x)|dx.$$

(6) Let  $1 \le p < \infty$ .

$$\ell_{p} = \left\{ (a_{k})_{k=1}^{\infty} \mid \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |a_{k}|^{p} < \infty \right\}$$

is a normed space with

$$\|(a_k)_k\|_p = \left(\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |a_k|^p\right)^{1/p}$$

We will show that the triangle inequality holds for this norm.

$$\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n} |a_k + b_k|^p\right)^{1/p} = \left\| \begin{bmatrix} a_1 + b_1 \\ \vdots \\ a_n + b_n \end{bmatrix} \right\|_{\ell_p^n}$$

$$= \left\| \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ \vdots \\ a_n \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} b_1 \\ \vdots \\ b_n \end{bmatrix} \right\|_{\ell_p^n}$$

$$\leq \left\| \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ \vdots \\ a_n \end{bmatrix} \right\| + \left\| \begin{bmatrix} b_1 \\ \vdots \\ b_n \end{bmatrix} \right\|_{\ell_p^\infty}$$

$$\leq \left\| (a_k)_k \right\|_p + \left\| (b_k)_k \right\|_p.$$

Taking the limit as  $n \to \infty$  (by the definition of an infinite series), we find that  $\|(a_k)_k + (b_k)_k\|_p \le \|(a_k)_k\|_p + \|(b_k)_k\|_p$ .

(7)  $BV([a,b]) = \{f : [a,b] \to \mathbb{R} \mid Var(f) < \infty\}$  with the norm  $||f||_{BV} = |f(a)| + Var(f)$  is a normed space:

$$||f||_{\mathsf{BV}} = 0$$
$$|f(a)| = 0$$
$$\mathsf{Var}(f) = 0$$

given  $t \in (a, b]$ , look at the partition  $a < t \le b$ . Then,

$$Var(f) \ge |f(t) - f(a)| + |f(b) - f(t)|$$
  

$$f(t) = 0$$
  

$$f = \mathbb{O}_f.$$

(8)  $\mathbb{M}_{m,n}(\mathbb{F})$  with

$$||a||_{\text{op}} = \sup_{\|\xi\|_{\ell_2^n} \le 1} ||a\xi||_{\ell_2^m}$$

is a normed vector space. If  $||a||_{op} = 0$ , then

$$ae_i = 0$$
  $\forall j \in \{1, \ldots, n\}.$ 

take the dot product with  $i \neq j$ 

$$ae_j \cdot e_i = a_{ij}$$
$$= 0$$

so  $a_{ij} = 0$  for all  $a_{ij}$ , so a is the 0 matrix.

(9) Let V, W be vector spaces over  $\mathbb{F}$ . Then,  $\mathcal{L}(V, W) = \{T \mid T : V \to W \text{ linear}\}$ , where  $\mathcal{T}(\alpha v_1 + \beta v_2) = \alpha \mathcal{T}(v_1) + \beta \mathcal{T}(v_2)$ .

 $\mathcal{L}(V,W)$  is a vector space with operations

$$(T+S)(v) = T(v) + S(v)$$
$$(\alpha T)(v) = \alpha T(v).$$

**Notation:**  $\mathcal{L}(V) := \mathcal{L}(V, V)$  is all linear operators on V.  $\mathcal{L}(V, \mathbb{F}) = V'$  is all linear functionals.

Suppose V and W are normed vector spaces. If  $T: V \to W$ , set

$$||T||_{\text{op}} := \sup_{\|v\|_{V} \le 1} ||T(v)||_{W},$$

$$\mathbb{B}(V, W) = \{ T \in \mathcal{L}(V, W) \mid ||T||_{op} \le \infty \},$$

where  $\mathbb{B}(V, W)$  is referred to as the set of all bounded linear maps from V to W.  $\mathbb{B}(V, W)$  with  $\|\cdot\|_{op}$  is a normed space.

• Homogeneity:

$$\begin{split} \|\alpha T\|_{[op]} &= \sup_{\|v\|_{V} \le 1} \|\alpha T(v)\|_{W} \\ &= \sup_{\|v\|_{V} \le 1} |\alpha| \|T(v)\|_{W} \\ &= |\alpha| \sup_{\|v\|_{V} \le 1} \|T(v)\|_{W} \\ &= |\alpha| \|T\|_{\text{op}}. \end{split}$$

• Triangle Inequality: for  $||v||_V \le 1$ ,

$$|| (T + S) (v) ||_{W} = ||T(v) + S(v)||_{W}$$

$$\leq ||T(v)||_{W} + ||S(v)||_{W}$$

$$\leq ||T||_{op} + ||S||_{op}$$

SO

$$||T + S||_{op} = \sup_{||v|| \le 1} ||T + S(v)||$$
$$\le ||T||_{op} + ||S||_{op}$$

• Positive Definite: If  $||T||_{op} = 0$ , then T(v) = 0 for all  $v \in V$ ,  $||v|| \le 1$ .

Let  $v \in V$ ,  $v \neq 0$ . Then,  $\frac{v}{\|v\|} \in B_V$ .

$$T\left(\frac{v}{\|v\|}\right) = 0$$
$$\frac{1}{\|v\|}T(v) = 0$$
$$T(v) = 0$$

**Special Cases:**  $\mathbb{B}(V) = \mathbb{B}(V, V), V^* = \mathbb{B}(V, \mathbb{F}).$ 

**Exercise:**  $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{F}^n, \mathbb{F}^m) = \mathbb{B}(\ell_2^n, \ell_2^m).$ 

(10) Inner Product Spaces (expanded upon below).

#### **Inner Product Spaces**

An inner product on a vector space V is a pairing

$$V \times V \xrightarrow{\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle} \mathbb{F}$$

that satisfies

(i) 
$$\langle v_1 + v_2, w \rangle = \langle v_1, w \rangle + \langle v_2, w \rangle$$
,  $\langle \alpha v, w \rangle = \alpha \langle v, w \rangle$ .

(ii) 
$$\langle v, w \rangle = \overline{\langle w, v \rangle}$$

(iii) 
$$\langle v, v \rangle \geq 0$$
.

(iv) If 
$$\langle v, v \rangle = 0$$
, then  $v = 0$ .

The pair  $(V, \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle)$  is known as an inner product space.

**Remarks:** 
$$\langle v, w_1 + w_2 \rangle = \langle v, w_1 \rangle + \langle v, w_2 \rangle$$
,  $\langle v, \alpha w \rangle = \overline{\alpha} \langle v, w \rangle$ .

If  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  is an inner product on a linear space V, then set

$$||v||_2 := \langle v, v \rangle^{1/2}.$$

**Exercise:**  $\|\alpha v\|_2 = |\alpha| \|v_2\|, \|v\|_2 = 0 \Rightarrow v = 0.$ 

 $v, w \in (V, \langle, \cdot, \cdot\rangle)$  are orthogonal if  $\langle v, w \rangle = 0$ .

The Pythagoran theorem states that for  $v_1, \ldots, v_n \in V$  mutually orthogonal, then

$$\left\| \sum_{i=1}^{n} v_i \right\|^2 = \sum_{j=1}^{n} \|v_j\|^2.$$

For two vectors  $v, w \in V$ ,  $P_w(v) = \frac{\langle v, w \rangle}{\langle w, w \rangle} w$ .

**Exercise:** Check that  $\langle P_w(v), v - P_w(v) \rangle$ , meaning

$$||v||^2 = ||P_w(v)||^2 + ||v - P_w(v)||^2$$

Cauchy-Schwarz Inequality: In any inner product space,

$$|\langle v, w \rangle| \leq ||v|| \cdot ||w||$$
.

Proof of Cauchy-Schwarz: From the exercise,

$$||v|| \ge ||P_w(v)||$$

$$||v|| \ge \left\| \frac{\langle v, w \rangle}{\langle w, w \rangle} w \right\|$$

$$= \frac{|\langle v, w \rangle|}{||w||^2} ||w||$$

therefore,

$$||v|||w|| \ge |\langle v, w \rangle|$$

The triangle inequality follows from the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality.

# **Proof of Triangle Inequality:**

$$||v + w||_{2}^{2} = \langle v + w, v + w \rangle$$

$$= \langle v, v \rangle + \langle v, w \rangle + \langle w, v \rangle + \langle w, w \rangle$$

$$= ||v||^{2} + ||w||^{2} + \langle v, w \rangle + \overline{\langle v, w \rangle}$$

$$= ||v||^{2} + ||w||^{2} + 2\operatorname{Re}\langle v, w \rangle$$

$$\leq ||v||^{2} + ||w||^{2} + 2|\langle v, w \rangle|$$

$$\leq ||v||^{2} + ||w||^{2} + 2||v||||w||$$

$$= (||v|| + ||w||)^{2}.$$

Cauchy-Schwarz Inequality

Take square roots on both sides.

# (1) $\ell_2^n = \mathbb{F}^n$ with

$$\left\langle \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ \vdots \\ x_n \end{bmatrix}, \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ \vdots \\ y_n \end{bmatrix} \right\rangle = \sum_{i=1}^n x_i \overline{y_i}.$$

Cauchy-Schwarz is found as

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{j} \overline{y_{j}} \right| \leq \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |x_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2} \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |y_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2}.$$

(2)  $\ell_2$  with

$$\langle (a_j)_j, (b_j)_j \rangle = \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} a_j \overline{b}_j.$$

We can see that for any finite n, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality in  $\ell_2^n$  states

$$\left| \sum_{j=1}^{n} a_{j} \overline{b_{j}} \right| \leq \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |a_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2} \left( \sum_{j=1}^{n} |b_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2}$$

$$\leq \left( \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |a_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2} \left( \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |b_{j}|^{2} \right)^{1/2}.$$

Taking the limit as  $n \to \infty$ , we see that  $\langle (a_i)_i, (b_i)_i \rangle$  is convergent.

(3) C([a, b]) with

$$\langle f, g \rangle = \int_a^b f(x) \overline{g(x)} dx.$$

(4) Let  $V = \mathbb{M}_n(\mathbb{C})$ .

Recall that if

$$a=(a_{ij})_{i,j},$$

then

$$a^* = (\overline{a_{ii}})_{i,j}$$
.

Let Tr:  $\mathbb{M}_n(\mathbb{C}) \to \mathbb{C}$ ,  $\operatorname{Tr}((a_{ij})) = \sum_{i=1}^n a_{ii}$ .

- $Tr(I_n) = n$
- $\operatorname{Tr}(a + \alpha b) = \operatorname{Tr}(a) + \alpha \operatorname{Tr}(b)$
- Tr(ab) = Tr(ba)

Then, if  $Tr(a^*a) = 0$ , then  $a = \mathbb{O}_{M_n}$ .

$$a^* a = (\overline{a_{ji}})_{i,j} (a_{ij})_{i,j}$$

$$= \left(\sum_{k=1}^n \overline{k_i} a_{kj}\right)_{i,j}$$

$$\operatorname{Tr}(a^* a) = \sum_{i=1}^n \sum_{k=1}^n \overline{a_{ki}} a_{ki}$$

$$= \sum_{i,k=1}^n |a_{ki}|^2$$

$$= \sum_{i,j=1}^n |a_{ij}|^2.$$

If  $Tr(a^*a) = 0$ , then  $a_{ij} = 0$  for all i, j.

We define

$$\langle a, b \rangle_{HS} = Tr(b^*a).$$

(i) 
$$(b_1 + b_2)^* = b_1^* + b_2^*$$

(ii) 
$$(\alpha b)^* = \overline{\alpha} b^*$$

(iii) 
$$(b_1b_2)^* = b_2^*b_1^*$$

(iv) 
$$b^{**} = b$$

The norm is defined as

$$||a||_{HS} = \langle a, a \rangle^{1/2}$$
  
=  $Tr(a^*a)^{1/2}$   
=  $\left(\sum_{i,i=1}^n |a_{ij}|^2\right)^{1/2}$ 

# **Metric Spaces**

We looked at normed spaces, where we attach a length ||v|| to very vector v. We can also speak of the distance between two vectors, defined as d(v, w) = ||v - w||.

Notice that the following hold:

• 
$$d(v, w) \geq 0$$

•

$$d(v, w) = ||v - w||$$

$$= ||(-1)(w - v)||$$

$$= |-1|||w - v||$$

$$= ||w - v||$$

•

$$d(u, w) = ||u - w||$$

$$= ||u - v + v - w||$$

$$\leq ||u - v|| + ||v - w||$$

$$= d(u, v) + d(v, w).$$

• d(v, v) = ||v - v|| = 0. If d(v, w) = 0, then ||v - w|| = 0, so v - w = 0, so v = w.

In Real Analysis I, we studied the properties (such as convergence, limits, and continuity) of a particular normed vector space, namely  $(\mathbb{R}, |\cdot|)$ . We will expand these concepts to all metric spaces.

# **Definition of a Metric Space**

Let X be a non-empty set. A **metric** on X is a map

$$d: X \times X \to \mathbb{R}^+$$
$$(x, y) \mapsto d(x, y) \ge 0$$

such that

- (i) Symmetry: d(x, y) = d(y, x) for all  $x, y \in X$ .
- (ii) Triangle Inequality:  $d(x, z) \le d(x, y) + d(y, z)$  for all  $x, y, z \in X$ .
- (iii) Zero Distance: d(x, x) = 0
- (iv) Definite:  $d(x, y) = 0 \Rightarrow x = y$

If d satisfies (i), (ii), and (iii), then d is called a semi-metric. If d satisfies (iv) as well, then d is a metric.

If d is a (semi-)metric on X, the pair (X, d) is called a (semi-)metric space.

Two metrics, d and  $\rho$ , on X, are equivalent if  $\exists c_1, c_2 \geq 0$  such that  $d(x,y) \leq c_1 \rho(x,y)$  and  $\rho(x,y) \leq c_2 d(x,y)$  for all x, y.

### **Examples of Metric Spaces**

(1) Discrete Metric:

$$d(x,y) = \begin{cases} 1 & x \neq y \\ 0 & x = y \end{cases}$$

for X any set.

(2) Hamming distance: between two bit strings of equal length. Let

$$X = \{0, 1\}^{n}$$

$$= \{0, 1\} \underbrace{\times \cdots \times}_{n \text{ times}} \{0, 1\}$$

$$d_H((x_i)_1^n, (y_i)_1^n) = |\{j \mid x_i \neq y_i\}|.$$

(3) Any normed space  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  is a metric space.

$$d(v, w) = ||v - w||.$$

**Exercise:** Show that if two norms are equivalent, their induced metrics are equivalent.

- (4) Subset of Metric Space: If (X, d) is a metric space, and  $Y \subseteq X$  is non-empty. Then, (Y, d) is a metric space.
- (5) Paris metric: let  $(X, \rho)$  be a metric space. Let  $\rho \in X$  be a fixed point.

$$\rho(x,y) := \begin{cases} 0 & x = y \\ \rho(x,p) + \rho(p,y) & x \neq y \end{cases}$$

(6) Bounded metric: Let  $\rho$  be a (semi-)metric on X. Set

$$d(x,y) = \frac{\rho(x,y)}{1 + \rho(x,y)}.$$

We claim that d is a (semi-)metric. Notice that  $0 \le d(x, y) \le 1$ .

**Proof:** Clearly, d(x,y) = d(y,x). Additionally, d(x,x) = 0. If d(x,y) = 0 and  $\rho$  is a metric, then  $\rho(x,y) = 0$ , so x = y.

To show the triangle inequality, we examine the function

$$f(t) = \frac{t}{1+t}$$

$$f'(t) = \frac{1}{(1+t)^2} > 0.$$

Since  $\rho$  satisfies the triangle inequality,  $\rho(x,z) \le \rho(x,y) + \rho(y,z)$ . Apply f on both sides. Then,

$$\underbrace{\frac{\rho(x,z)}{1+\rho(x,z)}}_{d(x,z)} \le \frac{\rho(x,y)+\rho(y,z)}{1+(\rho(x,y)+\rho(y,z))} 
= \frac{\rho(x,y)}{1+\rho(x,y)+\rho(y,z)} + \frac{\rho(y,z)}{1+\rho(x,y)+\rho(y,z)} 
\le \underbrace{\frac{\rho(x,y)}{1+\rho(x,y)}}_{d(x,y)} + \underbrace{\frac{\rho(y,z)}{1+\rho(y,z)}}_{d(y,z)}.$$

(7) If  $d_1, \ldots, d_n$  are metrics on  $X, c_1, \ldots, c_n \ge 0$ . Then,

$$d(x,y) = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k d_k(x,y)$$

is a metric.

(8) Let  $\{\rho_k\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$  be a family of semi-metrics. Assume the family is separating — for all  $x \neq y$ , there exists k such that  $\rho_k(x,y) \neq 0$ .

Let  $d_k$  be defined as

$$d_k(x,y) = \frac{\rho_k(x,y)}{1 + \rho_k(x,y)}.$$

Note that  $\{d_k\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$  is also separating.

Then,

$$d(x,y) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} d_k(x,y)$$

is a metric.

We will now define the Frechet Metric using this method. Let  $X = C(\mathbb{R})$ . For each k = 1, 2, 3, ..., set  $p_k(f) = \sup_{x \in [-k,k]} |f(x)|$ .

We can verify that  $p_k$  defines a seminorm. We can then check  $\rho_k(f,g) = p_k(f-g)$  is a semi-metric.

We claim that  $\{\rho_k\}$  is separating: if  $f \neq g$ , then there exists  $x_0 \in \mathbb{R}$  with  $f(x_0) \neq g(x_0)$ . Since f and g are continuous, there is a neighborhood  $[x_0 - \delta, x_0 + \delta]$  such that  $f(x) \neq g(x)$  for all  $x \in [x_0 - \delta, x_0 + \delta]$ . Find k such that  $[x_0 - \delta, x_0 + \delta] \subseteq [-k, k]$ . Then,  $\rho_k(f - g) > 0$ .

Construct  $d_k$  as above, and then d as follows:

$$d_{\mathsf{F}} = \sum \frac{2^{-k} p_k(f-g)}{1 + p_k(f-g)}$$

(9) Product of metric spaces: let  $(X_k, \rho_k)_{k=1}^{\infty}$  be a countable family of metric spaces. For each k, let

$$d_k(x,y) = \frac{\rho_k(x,y)}{1 + \rho_k(x,y)}.$$

**Remark:** If the  $\rho_k$  are already uniformly bounded, let  $d_k = \rho_k$ .

Let

$$X = \prod_{k=1}^{\infty} X_k$$

$$= \{(x_k)_k \mid x_k \in X_k\}$$

$$= \left\{ f : \mathbb{N} \to \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty} X_k \mid f(k) \in X_k \right\}.$$

Define  $D: X \times X \to [0, \infty)$  as

$$D(x,y) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} \rho_k(x_k, y_k),$$

$$D(f,g) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} \rho(f(k), g(k)).$$

For example, for each k, let  $X_k = \{0, 1\}$  with the discrete metric. Let

$$\Delta = \prod_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \{0, 1\}$$

$$= \{(x_k)_k \mid x_k \in \{0, 1\}\}$$

$$D(x, y) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} |x_k - y_k| \qquad (x_k)_k, (y_k)_k \in \Delta.$$

 $\Delta$  is known as the abstract Cantor set; every compact metric space is a surjective image of the abstract Cantor set.

(10) Geodesic Distance: let  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  be the standard dot product on  $\mathbb{R}^3(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then

$$S^{2} = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^{3} \mid ||x||_{2} = 1 \right\}$$
$$S^{n-1} = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \mid ||x||_{2} = 1 \right\}.$$

To find the geodesic distance, we take  $d(x, y) = \arccos(\langle x, y \rangle)$ . We claim d is a metric.

- Symmetry: self-evident.
- $d(x, x) = \arccos(1) = 0$ . Suppose d(x, y) = 0. Then,  $\langle x, y \rangle = 1$ , meaning  $||x y||^2 = 0$ , so x = y.
- Let  $\theta = \arccos(\langle x, y \rangle)$ ,  $\varphi = \arccos(\langle y, z \rangle)$ , where  $\theta, \varphi \in [0, \pi]$ .

$$p_{x} = \frac{\langle x, y \rangle}{\langle y, y \rangle} y$$
$$= \cos(\theta) y$$
$$x = \cos(\theta) y + \sin(\theta) u$$

where

$$u = \frac{x - p_x}{\|x - p_x\|}.$$

Similarly, we can take

$$z = \cos(\varphi)y + \sin(\varphi)v$$

where

$$v = \frac{z - p_z}{\|z - p_z\|}.$$

So,

$$\begin{split} \langle x,z\rangle &= \cos(\theta)\cos(\varphi) + \sin(\theta)\sin(\varphi)\,\langle u,v\rangle \\ &\geq \cos(\theta)\cos(\varphi) - \sin(\theta)\sin(\varphi) & \langle u,v\rangle \geq -1 \\ &= \cos(\theta+\varphi). \end{split}$$

Since arccos is decreasing,

$$\begin{aligned} \arccos(\langle x, z \rangle) &\leq \arccos(\cos(\theta + \varphi)) \\ &= \theta + \varphi \\ &= \arccos(\langle x, y \rangle) + \arccos(\langle y, z \rangle). \end{aligned}$$

Therefore,  $d(x, y) \le d(x, y) + d(y, z)$ .

• Let  $\Gamma = (V, E)$  be a simple connected graph. We define  $d : V \times V \to [0, \infty)$  to be the length of the shortest path between vertices u and v.

Exercise: Show this is a metric.

(11) Let (X, d) be any metric space. If  $E \subseteq X$ , define  $\operatorname{diam}(E) = \sup_{x,y \in E} d(x,y)$ . E is bounded if  $\operatorname{diam}(E) < \infty$ .

**Exercise:** If  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  is a normed space,  $E \subseteq V$  is a subset, show the following are equivalent:

- (i) *E* is bounded (in the metric sense)
- (ii)  $\sup_{v \in E} ||v|| < \infty$
- (iii)  $\exists r > 0$  such that  $E \subseteq rB_V$ .

Let  $\Omega$  be any set. The function  $f:\Omega\to X$  is bounded if  $f(\Omega)\subseteq X$  is bounded. We let.

$$Bd(\Omega, X) = \{f : \Omega \to X \mid f \text{ is bounded}\}.$$

**Remark:**  $Bd(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) = \ell_{\infty}(\Omega, \mathbb{F}).$ 

(12)  $Bd(\Omega, X)$  with

$$D_u(f,g) = \sup_{x \in \Omega} d(f(x), g(x)).$$

**Exercise:** Show that  $D_u$  defines a metric.

Consider  $Bd(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) = \ell_{\infty}$ . Look at the subset

$$E = \{ f \in Bd(\Omega, \mathbb{F}) \mid f(x) \in \{0, 1\} \}.$$

Then,

$$D_u(f,g) = \sup_{x \in \Omega} |f(x) - g(x)|.$$

$$= \begin{cases} 1 & f \neq g \\ 0 & f = g \end{cases}.$$

When we take a particular subset of  $D_u(f, g)$ , we find that we get the discrete metric.

Taking an overview of the concepts we have learned so far, we see

Inner Product Spaces  $\subseteq$  Normed Vector Spaces  $\subseteq$  Metric Spaces

# **Topology of Metric Spaces**

Throughout this section, let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (1) Let  $x_0 \in X$ ,  $\delta > 0$ .
  - (i) We say

$$U(x_0, \delta) = \{x \in X \mid d(x, x_0) < \delta\}$$

is the open ball centered at  $x_0$  with radius  $\delta$ .

(ii) We say

$$B(x_0, \delta) = \{x \in X \mid d(x, x_0) < \delta\}$$

is the closed ball.

(iii) We say

$$S(x_0, \delta) = \{x \in X \mid d(x, x_0) = \delta\}$$

is the sphere.

(2)  $U \subseteq X$  is open if

$$(\forall x \in U)(\exists \delta > 0)$$
 such that  $U(x, \delta) \subseteq U$ .

Let

$$\tau_X = \{ U \subseteq X \mid U \text{ open} \}$$
$$\subseteq \mathcal{P}(X).$$

- (3)  $D \subseteq X$  is closed if  $D^c$  is open.
- (4) If  $x \in U \in \tau_X$ , then U is called an open neighborhood of x. If  $x \in U \subseteq N$ , where  $U \in \tau_X$ , then N is a neighborhood of x.

$$\mathcal{N}_x = \{ N \mid N \text{ is a neighborhood of } x \}$$

(5) Let  $A \subseteq X$ . The interior of A is

$$A^{\circ} = \bigcup \{ V \mid V \subseteq A, V \text{ open} \} .$$

The closure of A is

$$\overline{A} = \bigcap \{D \mid A \subseteq D, D \text{ closed}\}.$$

The boundary of A is

$$\partial A = \overline{A} \setminus A^0$$
.

**Exercise:** 
$$\overline{A^c} = (A^\circ)^c$$
,  $(\overline{A})^c = (A^c)^\circ$ .

**Remarks:**  $A^{\circ}$  is the largest open set contained in A. So, if V is open and  $V \subseteq A$ , then  $V \subseteq A^{\circ}$ . Similarly,  $\overline{D}$  is the smallest closed set containing D. If C is closed and  $D \subseteq C$ , then  $\overline{D} \subseteq C$ .

- For example,  $(a, b]^{\circ} = (a, b)$ . This is because (a, b) is open and contained in (a, b], so  $(a, b) \subseteq (a, b]^{\circ}$ .
- We will show that  $\overline{A^c} \subseteq (A^\circ)^c$ .

$$A^{\circ} \subseteq A$$
$$(A^{\circ})^{c} \supset A^{c}$$

$$(A^{\circ})^{\circ} \supseteq A$$

The union of open sets is open, so  $A^{\circ}$  is open, so  $(A^{\circ})^{c}$  is closed by definition. Therefore,

$$(A^{\circ})^c \supseteq \overline{A^c}$$
.

# Topology of Open Sets in a Metric Space

The open sets  $\tau_X$  form a topology:

- (i)  $\emptyset$ ,  $X \in \tau_X$ .
- (ii) If  $\{V_i\}_{i\in I}\subseteq \tau_x$ , then

$$\bigcup_{i\in I}V_i\in\tau_X.$$

(iii) If  $V_i, \ldots, V_n \in \tau_X$ , then

$$\bigcap_{i=1}^n V_i \in \tau_X.$$

**Remark:** This is only true of finite intersections. For a counterexample, if  $V_n = (-1/n, 1/n) \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  with the Euclidean metric, then the infinite intersection yields  $\{0\}$ , which is closed in  $\mathbb{R}$  with the Euclidean metric.

#### **Proof:**

- (1) Clearly,  $\emptyset$  (by vacuous truth) and X are open.
- (2) Let  $x \in \bigcup_{i \in I} V_i$ . Then,  $\exists i_0 \in I$  with  $x \in V_{i_0}$ . Since  $V_{i_0}$  is open,  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  such that  $U(x, \varepsilon) \subseteq V_{i_0} \subseteq \bigcup V_i$ .
- (3) Let  $x \in \bigcap_{i=1}^n V_i$ . Then,  $x \in V_i$  for all  $i \in 1, ..., n$ . Since each  $V_i$  is open,  $\exists \varepsilon_1, ..., \varepsilon_n$  with  $U(x, \varepsilon_i) \subseteq V_i$  for each i = 1, ..., n. Set  $\varepsilon = \min\{\varepsilon_i\}_{i=1}^n$ . Then,  $U(x, \varepsilon) \subseteq U(x, \varepsilon_i) \subseteq V_i$  for all i. Therefore,  $U(x, \varepsilon) \subseteq \bigcap_{i=1}^n V_i$ .

Exercise: Show all open balls are open. In particular, show all open intervals are open.

Exercise: Show the following:

- (1)  $X, \emptyset$  are closed.
- (2) If  $\{C_i\}_{i\in I}$  is a family of closed sets, then  $\bigcap_{i\in I} C_i$  is closed.
- (3) For  $C_1, \ldots, C_n$  closed, then  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n C_i$  is closed.
- (4) Closed balls are closed. Spheres are closed.

Let  $x \in X$ . Recall that  $\mathcal{N}_x$  is the set of all neighborhoods of x.

- (i)  $N \in \mathcal{N}_x \Leftrightarrow \exists \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \in N$
- (ii)  $N \in \mathcal{N}_{\times}$ ,  $N \subseteq M \Rightarrow M \in \mathcal{N}_{\times}$
- (iii)  $N_1$ ,  $N_2 \in \mathcal{N}_x \Rightarrow N_1 \cap N_2 \in \mathcal{N}_x$

In this sense,  $\mathcal{N}_x$  is a directed set with reverse inclusion.

#### **Pointwise Characterization of Subsets**

Let  $A \subseteq X$ .

- (i)  $x \in A^{\circ} \Leftrightarrow \exists \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \subseteq A$ .
- (ii)  $x \in \overline{A} \Leftrightarrow \forall \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \cap A \neq \emptyset$ .
- (iii)  $x \in \partial A \Leftrightarrow \forall \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \cap A \neq \emptyset$  and  $U(x, \delta) \cap A^c \neq \emptyset$ .

**Proof:** Let  $A \subseteq X$ 

(i)

$$x \in A^{\circ} \Leftrightarrow x \in \bigcup_{\substack{V \in \tau_X \\ V \subseteq A}} V$$
$$\Leftrightarrow \exists V \in \tau_X, V \subseteq A, x \in V$$
$$\Leftrightarrow \exists \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \subseteq A.$$

(ii)

$$x \notin \overline{A} \Leftrightarrow x \in (\overline{A})^{c}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow x \in (A^{c})^{\circ}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow \exists \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \subseteq A^{c}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow \exists \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \cap A = \emptyset.$$

We negate both sides.

(iii)

$$x \in \partial A \Leftrightarrow x \in \overline{A} \setminus A^{\circ}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow x \in \overline{A} \cap (A^{\circ})^{c}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow x \in \overline{A} \cap \overline{A}^{c}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow x \in \overline{A} \text{ and } x \in \overline{A}^{c}$$

$$\Leftrightarrow \forall \delta > 0 : U(x, \delta) \cap A \neq \emptyset, U(x, \delta) \cap A^{c} \neq \emptyset$$

**Remark:**  $\overline{U(v,\delta)} = B(v,\delta)$  in a normed space.  $\partial U(v,\delta) = \partial B(v,\delta) = S(v,\delta)$  in a normed space. Also,  $B(v,\delta)^{\circ} = U(v,\delta)$ .

**Proof:** We show that  $\overline{U}(v,\delta) = B(v,\delta)$ . Since  $B(v,\delta)$  is closed, and  $U(v,\delta) \subseteq B(v,\delta)$ , we know  $\overline{U(v,\delta)} \subseteq B(v,\delta)$ .

Let  $w \in B(v, \delta)$ . If  $||w - v|| < \delta$ , then  $w \in U(v, \delta)$ . Assume  $||w - v|| = \delta$ . Let  $u_t = (1 - t)v + tw$ , where  $t \in [0, 1]$ .

$$||w - u_t|| = ||w - (1 - t)v - tw||$$

$$= ||(1 - t)(w - v)||$$

$$= (1 - t)||w - v||$$

$$= (1 - t)\delta.$$

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Let  $t \in (0,1)$  such that  $(1-t)\delta < \varepsilon$ . Then,  $u_t \in U(w,\varepsilon) \cap U(v,\delta)$ . Therefore,  $w \in \overline{U(v,\delta)}$ .

# Unions and Intersections of Closure/Interior

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

(i)

$$\left(\bigcup_{i\in I}A_i\right)^\circ\supseteq\bigcup_{i\in I}A_i^\circ$$

may be strict

(ii)

$$\overline{\bigcap_{i\in I}A_i}\subseteq\bigcap_{i\in I}\overline{A_i}$$

(iii)

$$\bigcap_{k=1}^{n} A_k^{\circ} = \left(\bigcap_{k=1}^{n} A_k\right)^{0}$$

(iv)

$$\overline{\bigcup_{k=1}^{n} D_k} = \bigcup_{k=1}^{n} \overline{D_k}$$

**Proof:** 

(i)

$$A_{i}^{\circ} \subseteq A$$

$$\bigcup_{i \in I} A_{i}^{\circ} \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in I} A_{i}$$

$$\bigcup_{i \in I} A_{i}^{\circ} \subseteq \left(\bigcup_{i \in I} A_{i}\right)^{\circ}$$

**Remark:** We claim  $\overline{\mathbb{Q}} = \mathbb{R}$  under the absolute value metric. We know that  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\mathbb{R}$  is closed, meaning  $\overline{\mathbb{Q}} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\delta > 0$ . We know that  $(t - \delta, t + \delta) \cap \mathbb{Q} \neq \emptyset$ . Therefore,  $t \in \overline{\mathbb{Q}}$ . Thus,  $\overline{\mathbb{Q}} = \mathbb{R}$ .

### **Properties of Boundary**

Let  $A \subseteq X$ .

- (1)  $\partial A$  is closed.
- (2)  $\partial A = \partial A^c$
- (3)  $\overline{A} = A \cup \partial A$
- (4)  $A \setminus \partial A = A^{\circ}$

**Proof:** 

(1)

$$\partial A = \overline{A} \setminus A^{\circ}$$
$$= \overline{A} \cap (A^{\circ})^{c}.$$

- (2) Follows from pointwise characterization.
- (3) Clearly,  $A \cup \partial A \subseteq \overline{A}$ . Let  $x \in \overline{A}$ . If  $x \in A$ , we're done. Otherwise,  $x \in \overline{A} \setminus A \subseteq \overline{A} \setminus A^{\circ} = \partial A$ .
- (4)

$$A \setminus \partial A = A \cap (\partial A)^{c}$$

$$= A \cap (\overline{A} \setminus A^{\circ})^{c}$$

$$= A \cap (\overline{A} \cap (A^{\circ})^{c})^{c}$$

$$= A \cap (\overline{A}^{c} \cup A^{\circ})$$

$$= (A \cap \overline{A}^{c}) \cup (A \cap A^{\circ})$$

$$= A^{\circ}$$

# **Density and Separability**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (1)  $A \subseteq X$  is *d*-dense if  $\overline{A} = X$ .
- (2)  $N \subseteq X$  is nowhere dense if  $(\overline{N})^{\circ} = \emptyset$ .
- (3) (X, d) is separable if there is a countable dense subset.

**Exercise:** If  $N \subseteq X$  is closed, then N is nowhere dense if and only if  $N^c$  is dense.

**Exercise:** The following are equivalent.

(1)  $A \subseteq X$  is dense.

- (2)  $\forall \emptyset \neq U \in \tau_X$ ,  $U \cap A \neq \emptyset$ .
- (3)  $\forall x \in X, \forall \varepsilon > 0, U(x, \varepsilon) \cap A \neq \emptyset$ .
- (4)  $\forall x \in X, \forall \varepsilon > 0, \exists a \in A \text{ such that } d(x, a) < \varepsilon.$

Let X be a metric space.

(1) A base for  $\tau_X$  is a family of open subsets  $\mathcal{B}$  such that:

$$(\forall U \in \tau_X) (\forall x \in U) \exists B \in \mathcal{B} \text{ such that } x \in B \subseteq U.$$

Equivalently,

$$\forall U \in \tau_X, U = \bigcup_{i \in I} B_i.$$
  $B_i \in \mathcal{B}$ 

- (2) We say that (X, d) is second countable if  $\tau_X$  admits a countable base.
  - For any (X, d) a metric space,  $\mathcal{B} = \{U(x, \varepsilon) \mid x \in X, \varepsilon > 0\}$  is a base. Indeed, given any  $x \in U \subseteq \tau_X$ , by definition,  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  such that  $U(x, \varepsilon) \subseteq U$ . Alternatively,  $\mathcal{B}' = \{U(x, 1/n) \mid x \in X, n \geq 1\}$  is a topological base.
  - Let  $X = \mathbb{R}^d$  with the Euclidean metric. Then, for  $\mathcal{B} = \{U(q, 1/n) \mid n \ge 1, q \in \mathbb{Q}^d\}$ , we claim this is a base.

Let  $V \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$  be open,  $r \in V$ . Since V is open,  $\exists \delta > 0$  with  $U(r, \delta) \subseteq V$ . Find n large such that  $1/n < \delta$ . Find  $q \in \mathbb{Q}^d$  with ||r - q|| < 1/2n. This is always possible as  $\mathbb{Q}^d$  is dense in  $\mathbb{R}^d$ .

Consider U(q, 1/2n). Then,  $r \subseteq U(q, 1/2n) \subseteq U(r, \delta) \subseteq V$  because ||r - q|| < 1/2n, and if  $t \in U(q, 1/2n)$ , then

$$||t - r|| \le ||t - q|| + ||q - r||$$
  
 $< 1/2n + 1/2n$   
 $= 1/n$   
 $< \delta$ .

# Separable, Non-Separable, Dense, and Non-Dense Sets

(1)  $(R^d, \|\cdot\|_a)$  is separable for any  $p \in [1, \infty]$ . Indeed,  $\mathbb{Q}^d \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$  is the countable dense subset of  $\mathbb{R}^d$ .

Let 
$$r = \begin{bmatrix} r_1 \\ \vdots \\ r_d \end{bmatrix} \in \mathbb{R}^d$$
. Find  $q = \begin{bmatrix} q_1 \\ \vdots \\ q_d \end{bmatrix} \in \mathbb{Q}^d$  with  $|r_j - q_j| < \varepsilon/d$ . Then,

$$||r - q||_1 = \sum_{j=1}^{d} |r_j - q_j|$$

We know that for any vector  $r \in \mathbb{R}^d$ , we can find a vector q such that

$$||q-r||_{p} \leq c ||q-r||_{1}$$
,

so for arbitrary p, find q such that  $||q - r||_1 < \varepsilon/c$ .

(2) Similarly,  $\mathbb{C}_{\mathbb{Q}} = \{a + bi \mid a, b \in \mathbb{Q}\}$  is also countable, meaning  $\mathbb{C}_{\mathbb{Q}}^d \subseteq \mathbb{C}^d$  is dense and  $\mathbb{C}^d$  is dense.

### **Proposition: Separable Subsets**

If (X, d) is separable, and  $Y \subseteq X$ , then (Y, d) is also separable.

Let  $\{a_k\}$  be a countable dense subset in X. Let  $N = \{(m, n) \mid U(a_m, 1/n) \cap Y \neq \emptyset\}$ . Clearly, N is nonempty. For each  $(m, n) \in N$ , choose  $b_{(m,n)} \in Y \cap U(a_m, 1/n)$ . We claim  $\{b_{(m,n)} \mid m, n \geq 1\}$  is dense in Y.

Let  $y \in Y$ ,  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Find N large so that  $\frac{1}{n} < \varepsilon/2$ . Since  $A \subseteq X$  is dense, find  $U(y, 1/n) \cap A \neq \emptyset$ . Suppose  $d(a_m, y) < 1/n$ . Then,

$$d(b_{(m,n)}, y) \le d(b_{(m,n)}, a_m) + d(a_m, y)$$

$$< \frac{1}{n} + \frac{1}{n}$$

$$= \frac{2}{n}$$

$$< \varepsilon.$$

- (1)  $\ell_p^n$  is separable.
- (2)  $c_{00} = \{(a_k)_{k=1}^n \mid \text{ finitely many } a_k \neq 0\} \text{ with } \|\cdot\|_{u} \text{ is separable.}$

Recall that  $e_k = (0, 0, ..., 1, 0, 0, ...)$  where 1 is at position k. Consider  $E = \mathbb{Q}$ -span $\{e_k \mid k \ge 1\}$ ,

$$E = \left\{ \sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_k e_k \mid \alpha_k \in \mathbb{Q}, n \geq 1 \right\}.$$

The set *E* is countable. If we fix  $n \ge 1$ , we have

$$E_n = \left\{ \sum_{k=1}^n \alpha_k e_k \mid \alpha_k \in \mathbb{Q} \right\}.$$

Then,  $E = \bigcup E_n$ . Note

$$\underbrace{\mathbb{Q}\times\mathbb{Q}\times\cdots\times\mathbb{Q}}_n\to E_n$$

$$(\alpha_1,\ldots,\alpha_n)\mapsto \sum_{k=1}^n \alpha_k e_k.$$

Thus,  $E_n$  is countable, and E is a countable union of countable sets.

We claim that E is dense. Given  $z \in c_{00}$ ,  $\varepsilon > 0$ , we know that  $z = \sum_{k=1}^{n} a_k e_k$  for some n and  $a_k \in \mathbb{R}$ . Find  $\alpha_k \in \mathbb{Q}$  such that  $|\alpha_k - a_k| < \varepsilon$ . Set  $w = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_k e_k$ . Then,  $||z - w||_u = \sup |\alpha_k - a_k| < \varepsilon$ .

- (3)  $c_0$  with  $\|\cdot\|_{\mu}$  is separable.
- (4)  $\ell_{\infty}$  is not separable.

Suppose  $\ell_{\infty}$  were separable. Consider  $E = \{(a_k)_k \in \ell_{\infty} \mid a_k \in \{0,1\}\}$ . Then, E is separable. Recall that  $(E, \|\cdot\|_u)$  has the discrete metric.

In the discrete metric, every subset is open, meaning every subset is closed. Therefore, if X is separable and discrete, then X is countable.

However, E is not countable by Cantor's theorem.  $card(E) = 2^{\aleph_0}$ .

Alternatively, we can show that

$$(a_k)_k \mapsto \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} a_k$$

is onto.

**Exercise:**  $\ell_p$  is separable for  $1 \le p < \infty$ .

(5) We will show that

$$\mathbb{P}[0,1]\left\{\sum_{k=1}^{n}a_{k}x^{k}\mid a_{k}\in\mathbb{R}, n\geq 1\right\}$$

is  $\|\cdot\|_u$ -dense in C([0,1]) (see: Stone-Weierstrass Theorem). Using this, we can show that  $(C([0,1]),\|\cdot\|_u)$  is separable.

### The Cantor Set

$$C_0 = [0, 1]$$

$$C_1 = [0, 1/3] \cup [2/3, 1]$$

$$C_2 = [0, 1/9] \cup [2/9, 1/3] \cup [2/3, 7/9] \cup [8/9, 1]$$

$$C_3 = [0, 1/27] \cup [2/27, 1/9] \cup \dots \cup [26/27, 1]$$

$$\vdots$$

In each step, we delete the middle third of each interval. This process repeated ad infinitum yields the Cantor set.

$$C = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{k=0}^{3^{n-1}-1} \left( \left[ \frac{3k+0}{3^n}, \frac{3k+1}{3^n} \right] \cup \left[ \frac{3k+2}{3^n}, \frac{3k+3}{3^n} \right] \right).$$

- (i)  $\mathcal{C}$  is closed as it is the intersection of closed sets.
- (ii) length(C) = 0. Look at the total length of the removed intervals,

$$I = \frac{1}{3} + \frac{2}{9} + \frac{4}{27} + \frac{8}{81} + \cdots$$
$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \left(\frac{2^{k-1}}{3^k}\right)$$
$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \left(\frac{2}{3}\right)^k$$
$$= 1$$

Thus, length(C) = 0.

(iii)  $\mathcal{C}$  is nowhere dense —  $(\overline{\mathcal{C}})^{\circ} = \emptyset$ . Since  $\mathcal{C}$  is closed,  $\mathcal{C}^{\circ} = \emptyset$ .

Suppose  $\mathcal{C}^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ . Then,  $\exists x \in \mathcal{C}, \varepsilon > 0$  such that  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon) \subseteq \mathcal{C}$ . So,  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon) \subseteq \mathcal{C}_n$  for all n.

Note  $C_n$  is the disjoint union of  $2^n$  subintervals, each with length  $1/3^n$ . Find m so large such that  $3^{-m} < \varepsilon$ . We know that  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon) \subseteq C_m$ .

However,  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon)$  has length  $2\varepsilon > \frac{2}{3^m}$ . Each subinterval in  $C_m$  has length  $1/3^m$ . This implies  $C_m$  contains an interval of length greater than  $\frac{2}{3^m}$ .  $\bot$ 

(iv)  $\operatorname{card}(\mathcal{C}) = \operatorname{card}(\mathbb{R})$ 

**Claim 1:** Given  $n \ge 1$ ,

$$E_n = \left\{ \sum_{k=1}^n \frac{w_k}{3^k} \mid w_k \in \{0, 2\} \right\}$$

is precisely the set of *left* endpoints of the subintervals of  $C_n$ .

For n=1, if  $w_1=0$ , then we get 0, and  $w_1=2$  yields 2/3. Meanwhile, if n=2, then we have

$$w_1 = 0, w_2 = 0 \mapsto 0$$
  
 $w_1 = 0, w_2 = 2 \mapsto 2/9$   
 $w_1 = 2, w_2 = 0 \mapsto 2/3$   
 $w_1 = 2, w_2 = 2 \mapsto 8/9$ .

By induction, we have shown for n = 1, 2. Assume this is true for n.

$$\sum_{k=1}^{n+1} w_k 3^{-k} = \underbrace{\sum_{k=1}^{n} w_k 3^{-k}}_{(1)} + \underbrace{w_{n+1} 3^{-(n+1)}}_{(2)}$$

Part (1) denotes one of the left endpoints of  $C_n$ , called  $C_{n,k}$  for some  $1 \le k \le 2^n$ . Then, if  $w_{n+1} = 0$ , we get the left endpoint of  $C_{n+1,2k-1}$ , and if  $w_n = 2$ , we get the left endpoint of  $C_{n+1,2k}$ .

#### Claim 2:

$$C = \left\{ \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} w_k 3^{-k} \mid w_k \in \{0, 2\} \right\}$$

is precisely the Cantor set.

Let  $x = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} w_k 3^{-k}$ . We will show that  $x \in C_n$  for all n. Fix  $n \ge 1$ . Then,

$$x = \underbrace{\sum_{k=1}^{n} w_k 3^{-k}}_{V} + \underbrace{\sum_{k>n} w_k 3^{-k}}_{Z}.$$

From our previous claim, y is the left endpoint of some subinterval of  $C_n$ . Additionally,

$$z = \sum_{k>n} w_k 3^{-k}$$

$$\leq 2 \sum_{k>n} 3^{-k}$$

$$= \frac{2}{3^{n+1}} \left( 1 + \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{9} + \cdots \right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{3^n}.$$

Since the length of a subinterval in  $C_n$  is exactly  $3^{-n}$ , it is the case that x = y + z remains an element of  $C_{n,k}$ .

Let  $x \in \mathcal{C}$ . Then,  $x \in \mathcal{C}_n$  for all n. Then,  $x \in \mathcal{C}_1$ , so let  $x_1$  be the left endpoint of the interval  $\mathcal{C}_{1,j}$  that contains x. Then,  $|x - x_1| < \frac{1}{3}$ , and  $x_1 = w_1 3^{-1}$  for some  $w_1 \in \{0, 2\}$ .

Let  $x_2$  be the left endpoint of the subinterval  $C_{2,j}$  that contains x. Then,  $|x-x_2|<\frac{1}{3^2}$ . Therefore,

$$x_2 = x_1 + w_2 3^{-2}$$
  
=  $w_1 3^{-1} + w_2 3^{-2}$ .

Iterating, we have  $x_n$ , the left endpoint of the subinterval  $C_{n,j}$  that contains x.

$$x_n = \sum_{k=1}^n w_k 3^{-k}$$
.

We have that  $|x - x_n| < 3^{-n}$ .

Therefore,  $(x_n)_n \to x$ . Also,

$$x_n = \sum_{k=1}^n w_k 3^{-k}$$

$$\to \sum_{k=1}^n w_k 3^{-k}.$$

Thus,

$$x = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} w_k 3^{-k}.$$

To prove  $card(\mathcal{C}) = card(\mathbb{R})$ , we will show that  $card(\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}) = card(\mathcal{C})$ .

$$(a_k)_k \mapsto \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2a_k 3^{-k}.$$

# Relative (or Subspace) Topology

We know that if (X, d) is a metric space, and  $Y \subseteq X$  is any subset, then (Y, d) is a metric space. The question now is: what are the open sets of Y?

For example, let  $X = \mathbb{R}$ , Y = [0, 1]. Consider U = [0, 1/2). U is not open in  $\mathbb{R}$ , as if x = 0, then there is no open ball completely contained in U. However, in Y, U is open.

Let (X, d) be a metric space,  $Y \subseteq X$  any subset.  $V \subseteq Y$  is open if and only if  $\exists U \subseteq X$  open such that  $V = U \cap Y$ . That is,  $\tau_Y = \{U \cap Y \mid U \in \tau_X\}$ .

Let V be open in Y. Then,  $\forall x \in V$ ,  $\exists \delta_x > 0$  such that  $U_Y(x, \delta_x) \subseteq V$ . We have  $U_Y(x, \delta_x) = \{y \in Y \mid d(y, x) < \delta_x\}$ . Let

$$U = \bigcup_{x \in V} U_X(x, \delta_x)$$

$$U \cap Y = \left(\bigcup_{x \in V} U_X(x, \delta_x)\right) \cap Y$$

$$= \bigcup_{x \in V} U_X(x, \delta_x) \cap Y$$

$$= \bigcup_{x \in V} U_Y(x, \delta_x).$$

Let *U* be open in *X*. Then, for  $x \in U \cap Y$ ,  $\exists \delta_x$  such that  $U(x, \delta_x) \subseteq U$ .

(1)  $\ell_{\infty}$  is not a discrete metric space. However,  $E = \{(a_k)_k \mid a_k \in \{0,1\}\}$  with the induced metric. Then, E is a discrete metric space.

### **Convergent Sequences**

Fix a metric space (X, d). A sequence in X is a map  $x : \mathbb{N} \to X$ ,  $n \mapsto x(n) = x_n$ .

A natural sequence  $(n_k)_k$  is a sequence in  $\mathbb N$  with  $n_k \ge k$  for all k. A subsequence of  $(x_n)_n$  is a sequence  $(x_{n_k})_k$ , where  $(n_k)_k$  is a natural sequence.

A sequence  $(x_n)_n$  converges to  $x \in X$  if  $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists N_{\varepsilon} \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $n \ge N_{\varepsilon}$  implies  $d(x_n, x) < \varepsilon$ . We write  $(x_n)_n \xrightarrow{d} x$ .

**Exercise:** A sequence can have at most one limit, as metric spaces are Hausdorff.

# **Proposition: Equivalent Definitions of Convergence**

Given  $(x_n)_n \in X$ ,  $x \in X$ , the following are equivalent.

- (i)  $(x_n)_n \to x$  in X
- (ii)  $(d(x_n, x))_n \to 0$  in  $\mathbb{R}$
- (iii)  $\forall V \in \mathcal{N}_x$ ,  $\exists N \in \mathbb{N}$  with  $n \geq N \Rightarrow x_n \in V$ .

**Exercise:** Let  $(X, \rho)$  be a metric space, let  $d(x, y) = \frac{\rho(x, y)}{1 + \rho(x, y)}$ . A sequence  $(x_n)_n \stackrel{d}{\to} x$  if and only if  $(x_n)_n \stackrel{\rho}{\to} x$ .

# **Proposition: Convergent Sequences are Bounded**

Let  $(x_n)_n \to x$  in (X, d). Let  $\varepsilon = 1$ . Then,  $\exists N \in \mathbb{N}$  large such that for  $n \ge N$ ,  $d(x_n, x) < 1$ .

If  $m, n \ge N$ , then  $d(x_n, x_m) \le d(x_n, x) + d(x, x_m) < 2$ . Let  $c = \max_{1 \le n, m \le N} d(x_n, x_m)$ . Then,

$$d(x_n, x_m) \le d(x_n, x_N) + d(x_n, x_m)$$
  
$$\le 1 + c.$$

Let  $k = \max\{1 + c, 2\}$ . Then, diam $(\{x_n\}) \le k$ .

### Convergence in Different Metric Spaces

Convergence for Bounded Functions: Recall that for (Y, d) a metric space is

$$Bd(\Omega, Y) = \{f : \Omega \to Y \mid f \text{ bounded}\}$$
$$D_u(f, g) = \sup_{x \in \Omega} d(f(x), g(x)).$$

Then,  $(f_n)_n \to f$  in  $Bd(\Omega, Y)$  if and only if  $D_u(f_n, f) \to 0$  in  $\mathbb{R}$ .

$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists N \in \mathbb{N}) \text{ such that } n \geq N \Rightarrow D_u(f_n, f) < \varepsilon \\ \Leftrightarrow \\ (\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists N \in \mathbb{N}) \text{ such that } n \geq N \Rightarrow \sup_{x \in \Omega} d(f_n(x), f(x)) < \varepsilon \\ \Leftrightarrow \\ \Leftrightarrow$$

$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists N \in \mathbb{N})$$
 such that  $n \ge N \Rightarrow \forall x, \ d(f_n(x), f(x)) < \varepsilon$ .

This is exactly the definition of uniform convergence.

Since  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega) = \mathrm{Bd}(\Omega, \mathbb{F})$ , convergence in  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega)$  is uniform convergence. This is also the case for subspaces, such as c,  $c_0$ , and  $c_{00}$ .

**Convergence in the Frechet Metric:** Consider a separating family of semimetrics  $\rho_k$  on a set X. Set  $d_k = \frac{\rho_k}{1+\rho_k}$ . We saw that

$$d(x,y) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} d_k(x,y)$$

is a metric on X.

We claim that  $(x_n)_n \to x$  in (X, d) if and only if for all  $k \ge 1$ ,  $\rho_k(x_n, x) \to 0$ .

In the forward direction, we know that  $(x_n)_n \to x$  with respect to d if and only if  $d(x_n, x) \to 0$  in  $\mathbb{R}$ . Since  $0 \le 2^{-k} d_k(x_n, x) \le d(x_n)$  for fixed k, we have that

$$0 \leq d_k(x_n, x) \leq 2^k d(x_n, x),$$

and as  $n \to \infty$ ,  $d(x_n, x) \to 0$ , meaning  $d_k(x_n, x) \to 0$ . Therefore,  $\rho_k(x_n, x) \to 0$ .

In the reverse direction, suppose  $\rho_k(x_n,x) \to 0$  in  $\mathbb R$  as  $n \to \infty$  for all  $k \ge 1$ . Thus,  $d_k(x_n,x) \to 0$  as  $n \to \infty$  for all k > 1.

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Let K be so large such that

$$\sum_{k>K} 2^{-k} < \varepsilon/2.$$

Therefore,  $d_k(x_n, x) \to 0$  for all k = 1, ..., K. Therefore,  $\exists N_1, ..., N_K$  such that for  $n \ge N_K$ ,

$$d_k(x_n,x)<\frac{\varepsilon}{2}.$$

Let  $N = \max\{N_1, \ldots, N_K\}$ . Therefore, for  $n \geq N$ ,

$$d_k(x_n,x)<\frac{\varepsilon}{2}$$

for all  $k = 1, \ldots, K$ .

Thus, for all  $n \geq N$ ,

$$d(x_n, x) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} d_k(x_n, x)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{K} 2^{-k} d_k(x_n, x) + \sum_{k=K+1}^{\infty} 2^{-k} d_k(x_n, x)$$

$$\leq \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{K} 2^{-k} + \frac{\varepsilon}{2}$$

$$< \varepsilon$$

Therefore,  $(x_n)_n \to x$ .

Recall that, for the Frechet metric, our set was  $X = C(\mathbb{R})$ . For k = 1, 2, 3, ..., we had

$$p_k(f) = \sup_{[-k,k]} |f(x)|$$

as our seminorm, and our semimetric was

$$\rho_k(f,g) = \rho_k(f-g).$$

We also showed that the  $\rho_k$  family is separating. We make  $d_k(f,g) = \frac{\rho_k(f,g)}{1+\rho_k(f,g)}$  as the bounded family of separating metrics, and

$$d_F(f,g) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \frac{2^{-k} \rho_k(f-g)}{1 + \rho_k(f-g)}.$$

In  $(C(\mathbb{R}), d_F)$ ,  $(f_n)_n \to f$  if and only if  $\rho_k(f_n, f) \to 0$  for all k, meaning  $(f_n)_n \to f$  uniformly on [-k, k] for all k.

This is known as convergence on compact subsets.

Convergence in a Product Space: Let (X, d) and  $(Y, \rho)$  be metric spaces. Then,

$$X \times Y = \{(x, y) \mid x \in X, y \in Y\},$$

$$D_1((x, y), (x', y')) = d(x, x') + \rho(y, y')$$

$$D_{\infty}((x, y), (x', y')) = \max\{d(x, x'), \rho(y, y')\}.$$

Both  $D_1$  and  $D_{\infty}$  are equivalent metrics.

**Exercise:**  $((x_n, y_n))_n \to (x, y)$  if and only if  $(x_n)_n \xrightarrow{d} x$  and  $(y_n)_n \xrightarrow{\rho} y$ .

### Series in a Normed Vector Space

Let  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  be a normed vector space. Consider a sequence  $(v_k)_k$  of vectors.

$$s_1 = v_1$$

$$s_2 = v_1 + v_2$$

$$\vdots$$

$$s_n = \sum_{k=1}^n v_k.$$

If  $s_n \to s$  in  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$ , meaning  $\|s_n - s\| \to 0$ , then we say the series  $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} v_k$  converges to s. We write

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} v_k = s.$$

The series converges absolutely if

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \|v_k\|$$

converges in  $\mathbb{R}$ .

### **Proposition: Sequential Characterization of Closure**

Let (X, d) be a metric space with  $A \subseteq X$ .  $x \in \overline{A}$  if and only if  $\exists (a_n)_n$  in A with  $(a_n)_n \to X$ .

In the forward direction, recall that  $x \in \overline{A}$  if and only if  $\forall \delta > 0$ ,  $U(x, \delta) \cap A \neq \emptyset$ . If  $x \in \overline{A}$ , then set  $\varepsilon_n = 1/n$ , and since  $U(x, 1/n) \cap A \neq \emptyset$ . Let  $a_n \in U(x, 1/n) \cap A$ . Then,  $d(a_n, x) < 1/n \to 0$ , meaning  $a_n \to x$  and  $a_n \in A$ .

In the reverse direction, if  $(a_n)_n \to x$  and  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists N$  with  $n \ge N \Rightarrow a_n \in U(x, \varepsilon) \cap A$ . Thus,  $x \in \overline{A}$ .

#### **Proposition: Sequential Characterization of Closed Sets**

If (X, d) is a metric space,  $A \subseteq X$ , then the following are equivalent:

- (i) A is closed.
- (ii) Whenever  $(a_n)_n$  in A with  $(a_n)_n \xrightarrow{d} x$  in X, then  $x \in A$ .

**Continuous Bounded Functions:**  $C([a,b]) \subseteq \ell_{\infty}([a,b])$  is closed under  $\|\cdot\|_u$ , since if  $(f_n)_n \to f$  uniformly, and  $f_n$  is continuous, then f is continuous.

**Sequence Closure:**  $c_0 \subseteq \ell_\infty$  is closed under  $\|\cdot\|_{u}$ . Let  $(f_n)_n$  be a sequence

$$f_1 = (f_1(1), f_1(2), \dots)$$
  
 $f_2 = (f_2(1), f_2(2), \dots)$   
 $\lim_{k \to \infty} f_n(k) = 0$   $\forall n$ 

Suppose  $(f_n)_n \xrightarrow{\|\cdot\|_{\infty}} f \in \ell_{\infty}$ .

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Then,  $\exists n \in \mathbb{N}$  such that for  $n \geq N$ ,  $\|f - f_n\|_{\infty} < \varepsilon/2$ . Also,  $\lim_{k \to \infty} f_N(k) = 0$ . Then,  $\exists K \in \mathbb{N}$  such that for  $k \geq K$ ,  $|f_N(k)| < \varepsilon/2$ . Thus, for  $k \geq K$ ,

$$|f(k)| = |f(k) - f_N(k) + f_N(k)|$$

$$\leq |f(k) - f_N(k)| + |f_N(k)|$$

$$\leq ||f - f_N||_{\infty} + |f_N(k)|$$

$$< \frac{\varepsilon}{2} + \frac{\varepsilon}{2}$$

$$= \varepsilon.$$

Thus,  $f \in c_0$ .

### Distance to a Set

Let (X, d) be a metric space,  $A \subseteq X$ . Then, dist<sub>A</sub>:  $X \to [0, \infty)$  is defined as

$$\operatorname{dist}_A(x) = \inf_{a \in A} d(x, a).$$

- (1)  $\overline{A} = \{x \mid \text{dist}_A = 0\}$
- (2)  $\operatorname{dist}_{A}(\cdot) = \operatorname{dist}_{\overline{A}}(\cdot)$
- (3)  $|\operatorname{dist}_A(x) \operatorname{dist}_A(y)| \le d(x, y)$

**Proof of (1):** Let  $x \in \overline{A}$ . Then,  $\exists (a_n)_n$  such that  $(a_n)_n \to x$ . Then,  $d(a_n, x) \to 0$ . Since  $0 \le \operatorname{dist}_A(x) \le d(x, a_n)$ ,  $\operatorname{dist}_A(x) = 0$ .

Let x be such that  $\operatorname{dist}_A(x)=0$ . By the definition of inf, we construct  $a_n$  by finding  $a_n\in U(x,1/n)\cap A$ . Thus,  $d(a_n,x)\to 0$ , meaning  $(a_n)_n\to x$ , so  $x\in \overline{A}$ .

Proof of (2): Exercise; use (1).

**Proof of (3):** For all  $a \in A$ ,

$$dist_A(x) \le d(x, a)$$
  
 
$$\le d(x, y) + d(y, a).$$

Therefore,

$$\begin{aligned} \operatorname{dist}_{A}(x) - d(x, y) &\leq d(y, a) \\ \operatorname{dist}_{A}(x) - d(x, y) &\leq \inf_{a \in A} d(y, a) \\ &= \operatorname{dist}_{A}(y) \\ \operatorname{dist}_{A}(x) - \operatorname{dist}_{A}(y) &\leq d(x, y). \end{aligned}$$

Similarly,

$$\operatorname{dist}_A(y) - \operatorname{dist}_A(x) \le d(y, x) = d(x, y)$$

meaning

$$|\operatorname{dist}_A(y) - \operatorname{dist}_A(x)| \le d(x, y).$$

### Continuity

Let (X, d) and  $(Y, \rho)$  be metric spaces. A map  $f: X \to Y$ 

(1) is continuous at  $x_0 \in X$  if

$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists \delta > 0) \text{ such that } d(x, x_0) < \delta \Rightarrow \rho(f(x), f(x_0)) < \varepsilon$$
$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists \delta > 0) \text{ such that } x \in U_X(x_0, \delta) \Rightarrow f(x) \in U_Y(f(x_0), \varepsilon)$$
$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists \delta > 0) \text{ such that } f(U_X(x_0, \delta)) \subseteq U_Y(f(x_0), \varepsilon).$$

(2) is continuous if f is continuous at every  $x_0 \in X$ .

# **Proposition: Equivalent Continuity Criteria**

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho),\ x_0\in X.$  The following are equivalent:

- (1) f is continuous at  $x_0$ ;
- (2)  $(\forall V \in \mathcal{N}_{f(x_0)})(U \in \mathcal{N}_{x_0})$  such that  $f(U) \subseteq V$ .
- (3)  $\forall (x_n)_n \to x_0, (f(x_n))_n \to f(x_0).$
- $(1) \Leftrightarrow (2)$ : Clearly follows from definitions.
- (1)  $\Rightarrow$  (3): Let  $(x_n)_n \to x_0$ . Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Then,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that  $d(x, x_0) < \delta$  implies  $\rho(f(x), f(x_0)) < \varepsilon$ .

Thus,  $\exists N \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $n \geq N$  implies  $d(x_n, x_0) < \delta$ . So, if  $n \geq N$ ,  $d(x_n, x_0) < \delta$ , implying  $\rho(f(x_n), f(x_0)) < \varepsilon$ . So,  $(f(x_n))_n \to f(x_0)$ .

(3)  $\Rightarrow$  (1): Suppose toward contradiction that  $\exists \varepsilon_0 > 0$  such that for  $\delta = 1/n$  where  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $\exists (x_n)_n : d(x_n, x_0) < \delta$  and  $\rho(f(x_n), f(x_0)) \geq \varepsilon_0$ . Then,  $(x_n)_n \to x_0$ , but  $f(x_n)_n \nrightarrow f(x_0)$ .  $\bot$ 

### **Proposition: Topological Criterion for Continuity**

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$ . The following are equivalent:

- (1) f is continuous.
- (2)  $\forall V \in \tau_Y, f^{-1}(V) \in \tau_X$ .
- (3)  $\forall x \in X, \forall (x_n)_n \to x$ , we have  $(f(x_n))_n \to f(x)$ .

Proof: Exercise.

# **Proposition: Composition of Functions**

Let  $(X, d) \xrightarrow{f} (Y, \rho) \xrightarrow{g} (Z, p)$ . If f and g are continuous, then  $g \circ f$  is continuous.

Proof: Exercise.

#### **Uniform Continuity**

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$ .

(1) f is uniformly continuous if

$$(\forall \varepsilon > 0)(\exists \delta > 0)$$
 such that  $\forall x, x' \in X, d(x, x') < \delta \Rightarrow d(f(x), f(x')) < \varepsilon$ 

(2) f is Lipschitz if  $\exists c > 0$  with

$$\rho(f(x), f(x')) \le cd(x, x')$$

for all  $x, x' \in X$ .

(3) If  $\rho(f(x), f(x')) = d(x, x')$ , then f is an isometry. Isometries are always injective.

#### **Exercise:**

 $Isometry \Rightarrow Lipschitz \Rightarrow Uniformly Continuous \Rightarrow Continuous.$ 

For example,  $f(x) = x^2$  on  $[0, \infty)$  is continuous but not uniformly continuous, and  $\sqrt{x}$  on [0, 1] is uniformly continuous but not Lipschitz.

If  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  is a normed space, we might want to care that the following operations are continuous:

•  $a: V \times V \rightarrow V$ , a(v, w) = v + w:

$$||a(v, w) - a(v', w')|| = ||v + w - (v' + w')||$$

$$= ||v - v' + w - w'||$$

$$\leq ||v - v'|| + ||w - w'||$$

$$= d(v, v') + d(w, w')$$

$$= d_1((v, w), (v', w')),$$

meaning a is Lipschitz.

•  $m : \mathbb{F} \times V \to V$ ,  $m(\alpha, v) = \alpha v$ ;

$$||m(\alpha, v) - m(\beta, w)|| = ||\alpha v - \beta w||$$

$$= ||\alpha v - \alpha w + \alpha w - \beta w||$$

$$\leq |\alpha| ||v - w|| + |\alpha - \beta| ||w||$$

If  $(\alpha_n)_n \to \beta$  and  $(v_n)_n \to w$ , then

$$\|\alpha_n v_n - \beta w\| \le |\alpha_n| \|v_n - w\| + |\alpha_n - \beta| \|w\|$$
  
  $\to 0.$ 

•  $\|:\|V \to \mathbb{F}:$ 

$$|||v|| - ||w||| \le ||v - w||$$
,

meaning  $\|\cdot\|$  is Lipschitz.

Let (X, d) be a metric space. Then,  $\operatorname{dist}_A: X \to [0, \infty)$ ,  $\operatorname{dist}_A(x) = \inf_{a \in A} d(x, a)$  is continuous. We had shown

$$|\operatorname{dist}_A(x) - \operatorname{dist}_A(y)| \le d(x, y),$$

meaning dist $_A$  is Lipschitz.

### **Proposition: Normal Property of Metric Spaces**

Given  $A, B \subseteq X$  with  $A \cap B = \emptyset$ , then  $\exists U, V \in \tau_X$  with  $A \subseteq U, B \subseteq V$ , and  $U \cap V = \emptyset$ .

Proof: Set

$$f(x) = \frac{\operatorname{dist}_{A}(x)}{\operatorname{dist}_{A}(x) + \operatorname{dist}_{B}(x)}.$$

Note that  $\operatorname{dist}_A(x) + \operatorname{dist}_B(x) = 0$  if and only if  $x \in \overline{A} = A$  and  $x \in \overline{B} = B$ . Therefore, the denominator in f(x) is always positive.

Additionally,  $f: X \to [0,1]$  is continuous. Note that f(a) = 0 for all  $a \in A$  and f(b) = 1 for all  $b \in B$ .

Let  $U = f^{-1}((-1/2, 1/2)) = f^{-1}([0, 1/2))$ , and  $V = f^{-1}((1/2, 3/2)) = f((1/2, 1])$ . Obviously,  $U \subseteq A$  and  $V \subseteq B$ , and  $U \cap V = \emptyset$ .

### **Proposition: Quotient Space**

Let  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$  be a normed space, and let  $W \subseteq V$  be a closed subspace. Then, V/W is a normed space with

$$||v + W|| = \operatorname{dist}_{W}(v)$$

$$= \inf_{w \in W} ||v - w||.$$

# **Proposition: Uniform Continuity of Linear Transformations**

Let  $T: V \to W$  be a linear transformation between two normed spaces. The following are equivalent:

- (1) T is continuous at  $0_V$ .
- (2) T is continuous.
- (3) T is uniformly continuous.
- (4) T is Lipschitz.
- (5)  $\exists c \geq 0$  such that  $||T(v)|| \leq c ||v||$  for all  $v \in V$ .
- (6)  $||T||_{op} = \sup_{||v|| \le 1} ||T(v)|| < \infty$ . In other words, T is bounded linear.

### **Proof:**

- $(4) \Rightarrow (3) \Rightarrow (2) \Rightarrow (1)$ : Obvious.
- (6)  $\Rightarrow$  (5) Let  $v \in V$ . If  $v = 0_V$ , then  $T(v) = 0_W$ . Suppose  $v \neq 0_V$ . We know

$$\left\| T \left( \frac{v}{\|v\|} \right) \right\| \le \|T\|_{\text{op}}$$

$$\frac{1}{\|v\|} \|T(v)\| \le \|T\|_{\text{op}}$$

$$\|T(v)\| \le \|T\|_{\text{op}} \|v\|.$$

Therefore,  $c = ||T||_{op}$ .

- (5)  $\Rightarrow$  (6): We will have  $||T(v)|| \le c$  for all  $v \in B_V$ . Thus,  $||T||_{op} \le c$  for such c.
- $(5) \Rightarrow (4)$ : Let  $v, w \in V$ . Then,

$$||T(v) - T(w)|| = ||T(v - w)||$$
  
  $\leq c ||v - w||,$ 

meaning T is Lipschitz.

(1)  $\Rightarrow$  (5): Let  $\varepsilon = 1$ . Then,  $\exists \delta$  such that

$$T(U_V(0,\delta)) \subseteq U(T(0),1).$$

Since *T* is linear,

$$T(U_V(0,\delta)) \subseteq U_W(0,1).$$

Let  $v \in V \neq 0_V$ . We know  $\frac{\delta v}{2||v||} \in U_V(0, \delta)$ . Then,

$$\left\| T\left(\frac{\delta v}{2 \|v\|}\right) \right\| \le 1,$$

$$\frac{\delta}{2 \|v\|} \|T(v)\| \le 1$$

$$\|T(v)\| \le \frac{2}{\delta} \|v\|.$$

Set  $c = \frac{2}{\delta}$ . Clearly,  $\|T(0)\| \leq \frac{2}{\delta} \|0\|$ .

A corollary to this is that any linear map  $T: \ell_p^n \to W$  for W a normed space is uniformly continuous.

### **Proposition: Continuous Functions on Dense Sets**

Let (X, d),  $(Y, \rho)$  be metric spaces, and  $A \subseteq X$  dense. If  $f, g: X \to Y$  and f(A) = g(A), then f(X) = g(X).

**Proof:** Given  $x \in X$ , there exists  $(a_n)_n \to x$ . We know that  $(g(a_n))_n \to g(x)$  and  $(f(a_n))_n \to f(x)$ . Since  $f(a_n) = g(a_n)$  for all  $a_n$ , it is the case that f(x) = g(x).

# Morphisms in the Category of Metric Spaces

Let (X, d) and  $(Y, \rho)$  be metric spaces,  $f: X \to Y$  a map.

- (1) f is a homeomorphism if f is bijective, continuous, and has a continuous inverse. We write  $X \cong Y$  are homeomorphic.
- (2) f is a uniformism if f is bijective, uniformly continuous, and has a uniformly continuous inverse. We write  $X \cong Y$  are uniformly isomorphic.
- (3) f is a metric isomorphism if f is bijective, Lipschitz, and has a Lipschitz inverse. We write  $X \cong Y$  are metrically isomorphic.
- (4) f is an isometric isomorphism if f is bijective and isometric. We write  $X \cong Y$  are isometrically isomorphic.

For example,  $R \cong (-\pi/2, \pi/2)$  are homeomorphic (using  $\tan : (-\pi/2, \pi/2) \to \mathbb{R}$ ). However,  $\mathbb{R}$  is not uniformly isomorphic to  $(-\pi/2, \pi/2)$ .

Suppose  $f:(-\pi/2,\pi/2)\to\mathbb{R}$  is a uniformism. Let  $(x_n)_n=\pi/2-1/n$ . Then,  $(x_n)_n$  is Cauchy. Therefore,  $(f(x_n))_n$  is Cauchy. Since  $\mathbb{R}$  is complete,  $(f(x_n))_n\to y$  for some  $y\in\mathbb{R}$ . Then,  $f^{-1}(f(x_n))_n\to f^{-1}(y)$ , meaning  $(x_n)_n\to f^{-1}(y)\in(-\pi/2,\pi/2)$ . However,  $(x_n)_n\to\pi/2\notin(-\pi/2,\pi/2)$ .

## **Completeness**

## **Proposition: Weierstrass** *M***-Test**

Let V be a Banach space (complete normed vector space). Suppose  $(v_k)_k$  is such that  $\sum ||v_k||$  is convergent. Then,  $(s_n)_n = \sum_{k=1}^n v_k$  converges in V. Additionally,

$$\left\| \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} v_k \right\| \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \|v_k\|.$$

**Proof:** Let  $s_n = \sum_{k=1}^n v_k$ , and  $t_n = \sum_{k=1}^n ||v_k||$ . Let n > m. Then,

$$||s_n - s_m|| = \left\| \sum_{k=m+1}^n v_k \right\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=m+1}^n ||v_k||$$

$$= |t_n - t_m|.$$

Since  $(t_n)_n$  converges, it is Cauchy, and thus  $s_n$  is Cauchy. Since V is complete,  $(s_n)_n$  converges.

$$||s_n|| = \left\| \sum_{k=1}^n v_k \right\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=1}^n ||v_k||$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=1}^\infty ||v_k||.$$

Let  $n \to \infty$ . Using the continuity of the norm, we get

$$\left\| \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} v_k \right\| \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \|v_k\|.$$

## **Proposition: Convergence in Hilbert Space**

Let H be a Hilbert space (inner product space with a complete norm). Let  $(e_n)_n$  be an orthonormal sequence in H. Let  $(t_k)_k$  be a sequence in  $\ell_2$ . Then,  $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} t_k e_k$  converges in H, but not absolutely.

**Proof:** Let  $s_n = \sum_{k=1}^n t_k e_k$ . For n > m,

$$||s_n - s_m||^2 = \left\| \sum_{k=m+1}^n t_k e_k \right\|^2$$

$$= \sum_{k=m+1}^n ||t_k e_k||^2$$
Pythagorean Theorem
$$= \sum_{k=m+1}^n |t_k|^2$$

Since  $(t_k)_k \in \ell_2$ , we know that  $(t_k)_k$  is convergent and thus Cauchy. Thus,  $(s_n)_n$  is Cauchy.

Note that for  $t_k = \frac{1}{k}$ ,  $(t_k)_k$  is square-summable, but not summable in absolute value.

Exercise: Show that

$$\left\|\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} t_k e_k\right\|^2 = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |t_k|^2.$$

This result is known as Parseval's Theorem.

## **Extensions of Continuous Functions**

## Lemma: Cauchy Sequences in Uniformly Continuous Functions

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$  be uniformly continuous. If  $(x_n)_n$  is Cauchy, then  $(f(x_n))_n$  is Cauchy.

**Proof:** Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Then,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that

$$d(x, x') < \delta \Rightarrow d(f(x), f(x')) < \varepsilon$$
.

Similarly, there exists  $N \in \mathbb{N}$  such that for  $p, q \geq N$ ,  $d(x_p, x_q) < \delta$ . So, for  $p, q \geq N$ ,  $d(f(x_p), f(x_q)) < \varepsilon$ .

**Remark:** This is not true for continuous functions. For example, if f(t) = 1/t on (0,1),  $x_n = 1/n$  is Cauchy but not convergent.

# Theorem: Extension on a Dense Subset

Let (X, d) be a metric space with  $A \subseteq X$  dense. Suppose  $f : A \to Y$  is uniformly continuous with  $(Y, \rho)$  complete. Then,  $\exists !$  uniformly continuous extension,  $\tilde{f} : X \to Y$  that agrees with f on A.

**Proof:** Let  $x \in X$ . Then,  $\exists (a_n)_n \in A$  with  $(a_n)_n \to x$ . Therefore,  $(a_n)_n$  is Cauchy, and since f is uniformly continuous, we know that  $(f(a_n))_n$  is Cauchy. Thus,  $\lim_{n\to\infty} (f(a_n))_n = \tilde{f}(x)$  exists.

To show  $\tilde{f}$  is well-defined, suppose  $(b_n)_n$  is another sequence in A with  $(b_n)_n \to x$ . Consider  $(c_n)_n = (a_1, b_1, a_2, b_2, \dots)$ . It must be the case that  $(c_n)_n \to x$ . Thus,  $(f(c_n))_n$  converges to  $y \in Y$ . The subsequence of  $(f(a_n))_n \to y$  and  $(f(b_n))_n \to y$ . So, we must have  $\lim f(a_n) = \lim f(b_n)$ .

Note that  $\tilde{f}(a) = f(a)$  for all  $a \in A$ , by choosing the sequence (a, a, a, ...).

We claim that  $\tilde{f}$  is uniformly continuous. Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . We know  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that for any  $a, b \in A$ , with  $d(a, b) < \delta$ , then  $\rho(f(a), f(b)) < \varepsilon/2$ . Now, let  $x, x' \in X$  with  $d(x, x') < \delta/4$ . Find sequences  $(a_n)_n \to X$  and  $(b_n)_n \to X'$  with  $(a_n)_n, (b_n)_n \in A$ . Find N large such that  $n \ge N$  implies  $d(a_n, x) < \delta/4$  and  $d(b_n, x') < \delta/4$ . For  $n \ge N$ , we have

$$d(a_n, b_n) \le d(a_n, x) + d(x, x') + d(x', b_n)$$

$$< \frac{3\delta}{4}$$

$$< \delta$$

Thus, for  $n \ge N$ ,  $\rho(f(a_n), f(b_n)) < \varepsilon/2$ . By continuity of  $\rho$ , taking  $n \to \infty$ , we get  $\rho(\tilde{f}(x), \tilde{f}(x')) < \varepsilon/2$ . Therefore, we have  $d(x, x') < \delta/4 \Rightarrow d(\tilde{f}(x), \tilde{f}(x')) < \varepsilon$ . Therefore,  $\tilde{f}$  is uniformly continuous.

Suppose  $g: X \to Y$  is another continuous extension of f. Therefore,  $g(a) = \tilde{f}(a)$  for all  $a \in A$ . However, A is dense. Therefore,  $g = \tilde{f}$ .

# Completion of a Metric Space

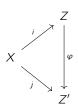
Let (X, d) be a fixed metric space. A completion of X is a pair  $((Z, \rho), i)$ .

- (i)  $(Z, \rho)$  is a complete metric space.
- (ii)  $i: X \to Z$  is an isometry.
- (iii)  $\overline{i(X)}^{\rho} = Z$ .

For example, the completion of (0,1) is  $(([0,1],|\cdot|),i(t)=t)$ .

# **Isometric Isomorphism of Completions**

Given  $((Z, \rho), i)$  and  $((Z', \rho'), j)$  completions of X, then there exists a unique isometric isomorphism  $\varphi : Z \to Z'$  such that the following diagram commutes.



## Corollary: Isometric Map and Completion of Metric Space

If (X, d) is a metric space, and  $i: (X, d) \to (Y, \rho)$  is an isometry into a complete metric space, then  $(\overline{i(X)}, \rho), i$  is the completion of X.

# Theorem: Every Metric Space has a Completion

Consider the Banach space  $(C_b(X), \|\cdot\|_u)$ . We embed  $X \hookrightarrow C_b(X)$  as follows. Fix  $x_0 \in X$ . Given  $x \in X$ ,  $i(x) = X \to \mathbb{F}$  where  $i(x)(t) = d(t, x) - d(t, x_0)$ .

Clearly, i(x) is continuous for all x as the distance function is continuous. Also,

$$|i(x)(t)| = |d(t,x) - d(t,x_0)|$$
  
 $\leq d(x,x_0)$   
 $||i(x)||_{u} \leq d(x,x_0).$ 

We need only show that i(x) is an isometry.

$$||i(x) - i(y)||_{u} = \sup_{t \in X} |i(x)(t) - i(y)(t)|$$
$$= \sup_{t \in X} |d(t, x) - d(t, y)|$$
$$= d(x, y).$$

## **Nowhere Dense Sets**

Let (X, d) be a metric space. Recall that a subset A if  $(\overline{A})^{\circ} = \emptyset$ . For example,  $G = \{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \mid y = x^2\}$  is nowhere dense.

### **Proposition: Equivalent Conditions for Nowhere Dense Sets**

For a  $A \subseteq X$ , the following are equivalent:

- (i) A is nowhere dense.
- (ii)  $\exists F \subseteq X$  closed with  $F^{\circ} = \emptyset$ ,  $A \subseteq F$ .
- (iii)  $\exists U \subset X$  open and dense with  $U \subset A^c$ .

#### **Proof:**

- (i)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii): Take  $F = \overline{A}$ .
- (ii)  $\Rightarrow$  (i):  $\overline{A} \subseteq \overline{F}$ , so  $\overline{A}^{\circ} \subseteq \overline{F}^{\circ} = \emptyset$
- (ii)  $\Rightarrow$  (iii): Take  $U = F^c$ . Note that  $U = F^c \subseteq A^c$ . Then,  $\overline{U} = \overline{F^c} = (F^\circ)^c = X$ . Therefore, U is dense and open, and U is contained in  $A^c$ .
- (iii)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii): Take  $F = U^c$ .

A point  $x \in X$  is isolated if  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  such that  $U(x, \varepsilon) = \{x\}$ .

# Proposition: Extension of Nowhere Dense Sets

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (i) If  $A \subseteq X$  is nowhere dense and  $B \subseteq A$ , then B is nowhere dense.
- (ii) If  $A \subseteq X$  is nowhere dense, then  $\overline{A}$  is nowhere dense.
- (iii) Let  $A_1, \ldots, A_n$  be nowhere dense. Then,  $\bigcup A_i$  is nowhere dense.
- (iv) If X has no isolated points, then every finite set is nowhere dense.

#### **Proof:**

- (i)  $B \subseteq A$  implies  $\overline{B} \subseteq \overline{A}$ , so  $\overline{B}^{\circ} = \emptyset$ , so B is nowhere dense.
- (ii) If A is nowhere dense, then  $\overline{\overline{A}}^{\circ} = \overline{A}^{\circ} = \emptyset$ .
- (iii) Let  $A_1$  and  $A_2$  be nowhere dense. By the alternate characterization,  $U_1 \subseteq A_1^c$ , where  $U_1$  is open and dense. Similarly,  $U_2 \subseteq A_2^c$ , where  $U_2$  is open and dense.

$$(A_1 \cup A_2)^c = A_1^c \cap A_2^c$$
  
\(\text{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\text{\tint{\tint{\text{\tint{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tinit{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\text{\tint{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\text{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\text{\tint{\tint{\tint{\tint{\text{\text{\text{\tinit{\texitil{\text{\text{\tinit{\tint{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\text{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tinit{\tiit{\tiit{\tinit{\tinit{\tiit{\tinit{\tiit{\tinit{\tinit{\tiit{\tinit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiinit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\tiit{\ti

We know  $U_1 \cap U_2$  is open. We claim that  $U_1 \cap U_2$  is dense.

Let  $x \in X$ ,  $\varepsilon > 0$ . We want to show that  $U(x, \varepsilon) \cap (U_1 \cap U_2) \neq \emptyset$ . Since  $U_1$  is dense, we know  $U_1 \cap U(x, \varepsilon) \neq \emptyset$ . Let  $z \in U_1 \cap U(x, \varepsilon)$ . Therefore,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that  $U(z, \delta) \subseteq U_1 \cap U(x, \varepsilon)$ . Since  $U_2$  is dense,  $U(z, \delta) \cap U_2 \neq \emptyset$ . Therefore,  $\emptyset \neq U(z, \delta) \cap U_2 \subseteq U(x, \varepsilon) \cap (U_1 \cap U_2)$ .

By induction, assuming  $A_1 \cup \cdots \cup A_{n-1}$  are nowhere dense, then  $(A_1 \cup \cdots \cup A_{n-1}) \cup A_n$  is nowhere dense.

(iv) Since X has no isolated points,  $\{x\}$  is closed but not open. Therefore,  $(\overline{\{x\}})^{\circ} = \emptyset$ . Use (iii).

**Remark:** Note that  $\mathbb Q$  is not nowhere dense, but  $\mathbb Q$  is the countable union of nowhere dense sets.

# **Meager Sets**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (i)  $A \subseteq X$  is meager if A is the countable union of nowhere dense sets. Or, A is of the first category.
- (ii)  $B \subseteq X$  is called residual if  $B^c$  is meager.

**Examples:**  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is meager, so  $\mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is residual.  $\mathbb{Z} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is meager, but  $\mathbb{Z} \subseteq \mathbb{Z}$  is not meager.

#### **Proposition: Extension of Meager Sets**

- (i) If A is meager, and  $B \subseteq A$ , then B is meager.
- (ii) If  $A_k$  is meager for k = 1, ..., then  $A_k$  is meager.
- (iii) If X has no isolated points, then every countable set is meager.

#### Proof:

- (i)  $A = \bigcup A_k$ , with  $A_k$  nowhere dense. Then,  $B = B \cap A = \bigcup B \cap A_k$ .
- (ii) Each  $A_k$  is meager, meaning  $A_k = \bigcup A_{k_j}$  with  $A_{k_j}$  nowhere dense. Thus,  $A = \bigcup A_k$  is the countable union of  $A_{k_i}$ . Thus, A is meager.
- (iii) Since singleton sets are nowhere dense, we write the countable set as the union of singleton sets.

#### **Proposition: Cantor's Intersection Theorem**

Let (X, d) be a complete metric space, and  $F_1 \supseteq F_2 \supseteq \cdots$  be a sequence of closed, nonempty sets with  $(\text{diam}(F_n))_n \to 0$ . Then,  $\bigcap F_n = \{x\}$  for some  $x \in X$ .

**Proof:** Let  $x_n \in F_n$  for  $n \ge 1$ . Note that  $(x_n)_n$  is Cauchy. For  $\varepsilon > 0$ , let N be large such that  $n \ge N \Rightarrow \operatorname{diam}(F_n) < \varepsilon$ . For  $m, n \ge N$ ,  $d(x_n, x_m) < \varepsilon$  because  $x_n, x_m \in F_N$ . Therefore,  $(x_n)_n \to x$  for  $x \in X$ .

We claim that  $\{x\} = \bigcap F_n$ . To see this, fix  $m \in \mathbb{N}$ , and consider  $(x_{m+k})_k \in F_m$ . The tail sequence  $(x_{m+k})_k \to x$ . Since  $F_m$  is closed, we know  $x \in F_m$ . Therefore, since m is arbitrary,  $x \in \bigcap F_n$ .

Now, suppose  $\exists x, x' \in \bigcap F_n$  distinct. Then, d(x, x') > 0. However,  $\exists N \in \mathbb{N}$  large with  $\operatorname{diam}(F_N) < d(x, x')$ . However,  $x, x' \in F_N$ , which is a contradiction. Therefore,  $\bigcap F_n = \{x\}$ .

### Baire's Theorem

Let (X, d) be a complete metric space.

- (i) If  $\{V_k\}_{k\geq 1}$  is a countable family of open and dense subsets, then  $\bigcap V_k$  is dense.
- (ii) X is not meager.

#### **Proof:**

(i) Let  $U_0$  be any open ball. Since  $V_1$  is open and dense,  $U_0 \cap V_1$  is open and nonempty. So,  $\exists U_1$  with  $B_1 = \overline{U_1} \subseteq U_0 \cap V_1$ . We can assure that  $\operatorname{diam}(B_1) < 1$ .

Consider  $U_1 \cap V_2$ . Since  $V_2$  is dense and open,  $U_1 \cap V_2$  is open and nomempty. Therefore, there must be  $B_2 = \overline{U_2} \subseteq U_1 \cap V_2$ . We can insure that  $\text{diam}(B_2) < 1/2$ .

Now, with  $U_2 \cap V_3$ , we have  $B_3 = \overline{U_3} \subseteq U_2 \cap V_3$ , with diam $(B_3) < 1/3$ .

Inductively, we have  $U_1, \ldots, U_{n-1}$  and  $B_1, \ldots, B_{n-1}$ , we see that  $U_{n-1} \cap V_n$  is open and nonempty, so we have  $U_n$  with  $B_n = \overline{U_n} \subseteq U_{n-1} \cap V_n$ , with diam $(B_n) < 1/n$ .

Observe that we have  $B_1 \supseteq U_1 \supseteq B_2 \supseteq U_2 \cdots$ . In particular,  $\{B_n\}_{n \ge 1}$  is a nested sequence of closed sets with diam $(B_n) \to 0$ . Therefore,  $\bigcap B_n = \{x\}$ .

We claim that  $x \in U_0 \cap (\bigcap V_k)$ . Note that  $B_n \subseteq U_{n-1} \cap V_n \subseteq V_n$ , Therefore,  $x \in \bigcap B_n$  implies  $x \in \bigcap V_n$ . Also,  $x \in B_1 = \overline{U_1} \subseteq U_0 \cap V_n \subseteq U_0$ . Therefore,  $\bigcap V_k$  is dense.

(ii) Suppose  $X = \bigcup A_k$  for  $A_k$  nowhere dense. Therefore,  $\exists V_k$  open and dense with  $V_k \subseteq A_k^c$ . Then,

$$\emptyset = X^{c}$$

$$= \left(\bigcup A_{k}\right)^{c}$$

$$= \bigcap A_{k}^{c}$$

$$\supseteq \bigcap V_{k}.$$

Therefore, by the previous result,  $\bigcap V_k$  is open and dense, which is a contradiction. Therefore, X is not meager.

**Question:** Is  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  meager? Yes,  $\mathbb{Q}$  is the countable union of singleton sets. Is  $\mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$  meager? The answer is no — otherwise, we would write  $\mathbb{R} = \mathbb{Q} \cup (\mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q})$  would be a union of meager sets, but  $\mathbb{R}$  is complete.

## **Applying Baire's Theorem**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

(i)  $G \subseteq X$  is a  $G_{\delta}$ -set if

$$G = \bigcap_{k \ge 1} V_k$$

with  $V_k$  open.

(ii)  $F \subseteq X$  is a  $F_{\sigma}$ -set if

$$F = \bigcup_{k \ge 1} C_k$$

with  $C_k$  closed.

For example,  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is  $F_{\sigma}$ , since  $\mathbb{Q}$  is the countable union of singleton sets (which are closed in  $\mathbb{R}$ ). It can be shown that A is  $F_{\sigma}$  if and only if  $A^{c}$  is  $G_{\delta}$ .

We claim that  $\mathbb{Q}$  is not  $G_{\delta}$ .

**Proof:** If  $\mathbb{Q}$  is  $G_{\delta}$ , then  $\mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$  is  $F_{\sigma}$ , so

$$\mathbb{R}\setminus\mathbb{Q}=\bigcup F_k$$

for  $F_k$  closed. Thus,

$$\mathbb{R} = \mathbb{Q} \setminus \mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$$
$$= \bigcup \{q_k\} \cup \bigcup F_k.$$

Therefore,  $\mathbb{R}$  is the countable union of closed sets. Since  $\mathbb{R}$  is complete, by Baire's Theorem, we must have  $\{q_k\}^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ , or that  $F_k^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$  for some k. However,  $\{q_k\}^{\circ} = \emptyset$ , and  $F_k^{\circ} = \emptyset$  since  $F_k \subseteq \mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$ , and  $\mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$  cannot contain an interval. Therefore,  $\mathbb{Q}$  is not  $G_{\delta}$ 

Let (X, d) be a metric space. If A is closed, then A is  $G_{\delta}$ .

**Proof:** Recall dist<sub>A</sub>:  $X \to \mathbb{R}$  is continuous. Therefore, dist<sub>A</sub><sup>-1</sup>((-1/n, 1/n)) =  $\{x \mid \text{dist}_A(x) < 1/n\}$  is open. Recall that  $x \in A$  if and only if dist<sub>A</sub>(x) = 0.

Therefore, we can write

$$A = \bigcap_{n \ge 1} \{x \mid \mathsf{dist}_A(x) < 1/n\}.$$

Therefore, A is  $G_{\delta}$ .

It follows that if A is open, then A is  $F_{\sigma}$ .

## Theorem: Set of Continuities

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$  be a map. Then,  $C_f:=\{x\in X\mid f\text{ is continuous at }x\}$  is a  $G_\delta$  set.

# Oscillation of a Function

Let  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$ . Fix  $x_0\in X$ . The oscillation  $\omega_f(x_0)=\inf_{\delta>0}\mathrm{diam}(f(U(x,\delta)))$ , or

$$\omega_f(x_0) = \inf_{\delta > 0} \left( \sup_{x, x' \in U(x, \delta)} \rho(f(x), f(x')) \right).$$

Note that  $\omega_f(x_0) \in [0, \infty]$ .

- (i) f is continuous at  $x_0$  if and only if  $\omega_f(x_0) = 0$ .
- (ii) Given c > 0,  $\{x \mid \omega_f(x_0) < c\} \subseteq X$  is open.

#### **Proof:**

(i) Suppose f is continuous at  $x_0$ . Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Then,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that  $d(x, x_0) < \delta \Rightarrow \rho(f(x), f(x_0)) < \varepsilon/2$ . Therefore.

$$diam(f(U(x_0, \delta))) \le \varepsilon$$
,

since for  $x, x' \in U(x_0, \delta)$ , we have

$$\rho(f(x), f(x')) \le \rho(f(x), f(x_0)) + \rho(f(x_0), f(x'))$$
 $< \varepsilon.$ 

In particular,  $\omega(f(x_0)) \le \varepsilon$ . Since  $\varepsilon$  was arbitrary, we have  $\omega_f(x_0) = 0$ .

Suppose  $\omega_f(x_0) = 0$ . Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . By the property of infimum, then  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that

$$\operatorname{diam}(f(U(x_0,\delta))) < \varepsilon.$$

In particular, if  $d(x, x_0) < \delta$ , then  $\rho(f(x), f(x_0)) < \varepsilon$ . Thus, f is continuous at  $x_0$ .

(ii) Let  $V = \{x \mid \omega_f(x_0) < c\}$ . Let  $x_0 \in V$ . Since  $x_0 \in V$ ,  $\omega_f(x_0) < c$ . By the property of infimum,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that  $\operatorname{diam}(f(U(x_0, \delta))) < c$ . Let  $\varepsilon = \delta/2$ . We claim that  $U(x_0, \varepsilon) \subseteq V$ .

Let  $z \in U(x_0, \varepsilon)$ . Note that  $U(z, \delta/2) \subseteq U(x_0, \delta)$ . Therefore,  $f(U(z, \delta/2)) \subseteq f(U(x_0, \delta))$ . Thus,  $\operatorname{diam}(f(U(z, \delta))) \leq \operatorname{diam}(f(U(x_0, \delta))) < c$ .

By property of oscillation,  $\omega_f(z) < c$ . So,  $U(x_0, \varepsilon) \subseteq V$ .

#### **Proof of Theorem:**

$$C_f = \{x \mid f \text{ is continuous at } x\}$$
$$= \bigcap_{n \ge 1} \underbrace{\{x \mid \omega_f(x) < 1/n\}}_{\text{open sets}}$$

meaning  $x \in C_f \leftrightarrow \omega_f(x) = 0 \leftrightarrow \omega_f(x) < 1/n$  for all n.

# **Applying Set of Continuities**

There does exist a function continuous at every irrational point and discontinuous at every rational point. Recall from Real Analysis that such f is

$$f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & x \in \mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q} \\ \frac{1}{q} & x = \frac{p}{q} \text{ in lowest terms} \end{cases}$$

However, there does not exist  $f: \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}$  with  $C_f = \mathbb{Q}$ , since the set of continuities is always a  $G_\delta$  set.

## **Nowhere Differentiable Functions**

Does there exist a function  $f:[0,1] \to \mathbb{R}$  such that f is continuous on [0,1] but differentiable nowhere? The answer is ves.

$$f(x) = \sum_{n>1} a^n \cos(b^n x),$$

where 0 < a < 1 and ab > 1 is such a function. This is known as the Weierstrass function.

Such functions are not rare at all.

In the complete normed vector space  $X = (C[0,1], \|\cdot\|_u), \{f \in X \mid f \text{ differentiable nowhere}\}$  is the complement of a meager set (meaning it is topologically "big").

### Compactness

Compactness can best be analogized to finite dimensionality in a metric space.

Let (X, d) be a metric space, and let  $K \subseteq X$ .

(1) A cover for K is a family of subsets  $\mathcal{U} = \{U_i\}_{i \in I} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(X)$  with  $K \subseteq \bigcup U_i$ .

The cover  $\mathcal{U}$  is called an open cover if each  $U_i \subseteq X$  is open. The cover  $\mathcal{U}$  is called finite if I is finite. If  $\mathcal{U}$  is a cover for K, a subcover of  $\mathcal{U}$  is a subfamily  $\mathcal{V} = \{U_i\}_{i \in J}$ , with  $J \subseteq I$ , and  $K \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in J} U_i$ .

(2) K is called compact if every open cover of K admits a finite subcover. If  $\{U_i\}_{i\in I}$  is any family that covers K, then there exists a finite  $F\subseteq I$  such that  $\{U_i\}_{i\in F}$  covers K.

For example, the set  $(0,1] \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is not compact, because

$$(0,1]\subseteq\bigcup_{n\in\mathbb{N}}(1/n,3/2)$$

does not admit a finite subcover.

Any finite set is compact.

A discrete metric space is X is compact if and only if X is finite.

Let (X, d) be a metric space, and  $Y \subseteq X$ . Let  $K \subseteq Y$ ; K is compact in X if and only if K is compact in Y. This can be shown by taking the relative topology of Y on every open cover of K in X.

### **Proposition: Properties of Compactness**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (1) If  $K \subseteq X$  is compact, then K is closed and bounded.
- (2) If X is a compact metric space, and  $K \subseteq X$  is closed, then K is compact.

**Proof of (2):** Let  $K \subseteq \bigcup U_i$ , with  $U_i \subseteq X$  open. Then,  $X = (X \setminus K) \cup (\bigcup_{i \in I} U_i)$ . This is an open cover for X, meaning it admits a finite subcover  $F \subseteq I$  such that  $X = (X \setminus K) \cup \bigcup_{i \in F} U_i$ . Clearly,  $K \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in F} U_i$ . Thus, K is compact.

**Proof of (1):** Let  $K \subseteq X$  be compact. Then,

$$K \subseteq \bigcup_{x \in K} \bigcup U(x, 1).$$

Since K is compact, there exist  $\{x_1, \ldots, x_n\}$  with  $K \subseteq \bigcup_{j=1}^n U(x_j, 1)$ . Let  $c = \max d(x_i, x_j)$ . If  $x, y \in K$ , then  $x \in U(x_i, 1)$  and  $y \in U(x_j, 1)$  for some  $x_i, x_j$ . Then,

$$d(x,y) \le d(x,x_i) + d(x_i,x_j) + d(x_j,y)$$
  
< 1 + c + 1 = 2 + c.

Thus, diam $(K) < \infty$ .

We will show that  $K^c$  is open. Let  $x_0 \notin K$ . For each  $x \in K$ , there exist  $\delta_x > 0$  with  $U(x, \delta_x) \cap U(x_0, \delta_x) = \emptyset$ . Then,

$$K\subseteq\bigcup_{x\in K}U(x,\delta_x).$$

Since K is compact, there exist  $\{x_1,\ldots,x_n\}$  with  $K\subseteq\bigcup U(x_j,\delta_{x_i})$ . Let  $\delta=\min\{\delta_{x_i}\}>0$ . Then,  $U(x_0,\delta)\subseteq K^c$ .

## **Proposition: Compactness and Intersections of Closed Sets**

Let (X, d) be a metric space. The following are equivalent.

- (1) X is compact;
- (2) If  $\{C_i\}_{i\in I}$  is a family of closed sets with the finite intersection property (i.e., the intersection of finitely many elements of  $\{C_i\}$  is non-empty), then  $\bigcap_{i\in I} C_i \neq \emptyset$ .

## **Proposition: Separability of Compact Metric Spaces**

Let (X, d) be a compact metric space. Then, (X, d) is separable.

**Proof:** For fixed  $n \ge 1$ , consider the cover

$$X = \bigcup U(x, 1/n).$$

By compactness, there exist  $\{x_{n,1}, \ldots, x_{n,m_n}\}$  with

$$X=\bigcup_{j=1}^{m_n}U(x_{n,j},1/n).$$

Let  $S = \{x_{n,i} \mid n \in \mathbb{N}, 1 \le j \le m_n\}$ . Then, S is countable.

Let  $x \in X$ ,  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Let N be large such that  $N^{-1} < \varepsilon$ . So,

$$x \in \bigcup_{j=1}^{m_N} U(x_{N,j}, 1/N),$$

so  $x \in U(x_{N,j}, 1/N)$  for some j, whence  $d(x, x_{N,j}) < 1/N < \varepsilon$ , so  $x_{N,j} \in U(x, \varepsilon)$ . So,  $\overline{S} = X$ .

# **Proposition: Sequential Compactness**

Let (X, d) be a metric space,  $K \subseteq X$ . We say K is sequentially compact if every sequence in K admits a convergent subsequence in K.

From Bolzano-Weierstrass, we know that  $[a,b] \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is sequentially compact.

If K is compact, then K is sequentially compact.

**Proof:** Let 
$$(x_k)_k \in K$$
. Let  $C_0 = \overline{\{x_1, x_2, \dots\}}$ ,  $C_1 = \overline{\{x_2, x_3, \dots\}}$ , etc. such that  $C_n = \overline{\{x_{n+1}, x_{n+2}, \dots\}}$ .

Observe that  $C_0 \supseteq C_1 \supseteq C_2 \supseteq \cdots$ . Additionally,  $\{C_n\}$  has the finite intersection property. Since K is compact, the previous proposition states that  $\bigcap C_n \neq \emptyset$ . Let  $x \in \bigcap C_n$ .

 $x \in C_1$ , meaning  $\exists k_1 > 1$  with  $d(x, x_{k_1}) < 1$ .  $x \in C_{k_1}$ , meaning  $\exists k_2 > k_1$  with  $d(x, x_{k_2}) < 1/2$ .  $x \in C_{k_2}$ , meaning  $\exists k_3 > k_2$  with  $d(x, x_{k_3}) < 1/3$ . Continuing, we have  $(x_{k_j})_j \in K$  with  $d(x, x_{k_j}) < 1/j$ . Thus,  $(x_{k_j})_j \to x$ .

If (X, d) is sequentially compact, then X is complete.

**Lemma:** If  $(x_n)_n$  is Cauchy, and  $(x_n)_n$  admits a convergent subsequence, then  $(x_n)_n$  is convergent.

**Proof of Lemma:** Given  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists N \in \mathbb{N}$  such that for  $p, q \geq N$ ,  $d(x_p, x_q) < \varepsilon/2$ .

Also, suppose  $(x_{n_k})_k \to x$ . Then,  $\exists K \in \mathbb{N}$  large such that for  $k \geq K$ ,  $d(x_{n_k}, x) < \varepsilon/2$ .

Therefore, for  $n \ge N$ , find  $k \ge \max\{N, K\}$ , we have

$$d(x_n, x) \le d(x_n, x_{n_k}) + d(x_{n_k}, x)$$
$$< \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2$$
$$= \varepsilon$$

**Proof:** If (X, d) is sequentially compact, for  $(x_n)_n$  a Cauchy sequence in (X, d), we have that  $(x_n)_n$  admits a convergent subsequence. Then, we use the lemma.

### **Total Boundedness**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.  $K \subseteq X$  is totally bounded if  $\forall \delta > 0$ ,  $\exists x_1, \ldots, x_n \in K$  such that  $K \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n U(x_i, \delta)$ .

**Exercise:** If K is totally bounded, then K is bounded. If  $L \subseteq K$ , and K is totally bounded, then L is totally bounded.

## **Sequential Compactness and Total Boundedness**

Let (X, d) be a metric space. Let  $K \subseteq X$  be sequentially compact. Then, K is totally bounded.

**Proof:** Suppose K is not totally bounded. Then,  $\exists \delta_0 > 0$  such that  $K \nsubseteq \bigcup_{x \in F} U(x, \delta_0)$  for any finite F.

Let  $x_1 \in K$ . Since  $K \nsubseteq U(x_1, \delta_0)$ , so let  $x_2 \in K \setminus U(x_1, \delta_0)$ . Since  $K \nsubseteq U(x_1, \delta_0) \cup U(x_2, \delta_0)$ , let  $x_3 \in K \setminus (U(x_1, \delta_0) \cup U(x_2, \delta_0))$ . Continuing, we find  $x_n \in K \setminus \bigcup_{j=1}^{n-1} U(x_j, \delta_0)$ .

Thus, we have a sequence  $(x_n)_n$ . By sequential compactness,  $(x_n)_n$  admits  $(x_{n_k})_k \to x \in K$ . Since  $(x_{n_k})_k$  is convergent,  $(x_{n_k})_k$  is Cauchy. But,  $d(x_p, x_q) \ge \delta_0$ , since, without loss of generality, for p > q,  $x_p \notin U(x_q, \delta_0)$ .  $\bot$ 

## **Corollary: Compact Subsets of Real Numbers**

If  $K \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is compact, sup  $K \in K$  and inf  $K \in K$ .

**Proof:** We can always construct sequences  $(x_n)_n \to \sup K$  and  $(y_n)_n \to \inf K$  in K. Since  $\sup K < \infty$  and  $\inf K < \infty$ , since K is compact, and thus bounded.

Since K is also closed, sup  $K \in K$  and inf  $K \in K$ .

## Theorem: Equivalence of Compactness Definitions

Let (X, d) be a metric space. The following are equivalent.

- (1) X is compact.
- (2) X is sequentially compact.
- (3) X is complete and totally bounded.

**Proof:** We proved that  $(1) \Rightarrow (2) \Rightarrow (3)$ . We will now prove  $(3) \Rightarrow (1)$ .

Suppose  $\mathcal{V}$  is an open cover of X that fails to admit a finite subcover. Let  $\varepsilon = 1$ . Since X is totally bounded  $X = \bigcup_{j=1}^{m_1} U_{1,j}$ , where  $U_{1,j}$  are open balls of radius 1.

There must be some open ball among the  $U_{1,j}$  not covered by finitely many members of  $\mathcal{V}$ . Call this ball  $U(x_1,1)$ . Let  $\varepsilon=1/2$ . By total boundedness,  $X=\bigcup_{j=1}^{m_2}U_{2,j}$ , where  $U_{2,j}$  are open balls of radius 1/2. Then,  $U(x_1,1)=\bigcup (U(x_1,1)\cap U_{2,j})$ . So, there must be an open ball of radius 1/2,  $U(x_2,1/2)$ , such that  $U(x_1,1)\cap U(x_2,1/2)$ 

cannot be covered by finitely many members of  $\mathcal{V}$ .

Continuing, we have a sequence  $(x_n)_n$ , where  $F_n = U(x_1, 1) \cap U(x_2, 1/2) \cap \cdots \cap U(x_n, 1/n)$  cannot be covered by finitely many members of  $\mathcal{V}$ .

Let  $C_n = \overline{F_n}$ . Notice that  $F_1 \supseteq F_2 \supseteq \ldots$ , meaning  $C_1 \supseteq C_2 \supseteq \ldots$ . We see that  $\operatorname{diam}(C_n) = \operatorname{diam}(F_n) \le 2/n$ . Applying Cantor's intersection theorem, we have  $\bigcap C_n = \{x\}$ .

Since  $\mathcal V$  is an open cover, locate  $V\in\mathcal V$  such that  $x\in V$ . Since V is open, there exists  $\varepsilon>0$  such that  $U(x,\varepsilon)\subseteq V$ . Choose N large such that  $2/N<\varepsilon$ . Since  $x\in C_N$ ,  $d(z,x)\leq 2/N<\varepsilon$  for all  $z\in C_N$ , meaning  $F_N\subseteq C_N\subseteq U(x,\varepsilon)\subseteq V$ .

Therefore,  $\{V\}$  is a cover for  $F_N$ .  $\perp$ 

# Proposition: Multi-dimensional Bolzano-Weierstrass Theorem

Let  $\mathcal{R} = [a_1, b_1] \times [a_2, b_2] \times \cdots \times [a_d, b_d] = \prod_{i=1}^d [a_i, b_i] \subseteq \ell_p^d$ . Then,  $\mathcal{R}$  is sequentially compact, so  $\mathcal{R}$  is compact.

**Proof:** The proof in  $\mathbb{R}^d$  works similarly to the proof in  $\mathbb{R}^2$ . Consider  $\pi_x : \mathbb{R}^2 \to \mathbb{R}$  and  $\pi_y : \mathbb{R}^2 \to \mathbb{R}$ . We saw that  $(v_n)_n \to v$  in  $\ell_p^2$  if and only if  $(\pi_x(v_n))_n \to \pi_x(v)$  and  $(\pi_y(v_n))_n \to \pi_y(v)$ .

If  $(v_n)_n \in \mathcal{R}$ , then  $(\pi_x(v_n))_n \in [a_1, b_1]$ . By Bolzano-Weierstrass, there is a convergent subsequence  $(\pi_x(v_{n_k}))_k \to x \in [a_1, b_1]$ .

Now, consider  $(\pi_y(v_{n_k}))_k \in [a_2, b_2]$ . By Bolzano-Weierstrass, there is a convergent subsequence  $(\pi_y(v_{n_{k_j}}))_j \to y \in [a_2, b_2]$ . Thus,  $(v_{n_k})_j \to (x, y)$  in  $\mathcal{R}$ .

#### **Heine-Borel Theorem**

Let  $K \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ . The following are equivalent:

- (i) K is compact;
- (ii) K is sequentially compact;
- (iii) K is closed and bounded.

**Proof:** We have (i)  $\Leftrightarrow$  (ii), and (i)  $\Rightarrow$  (iii). We will show (iii)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii).

If K is bounded, then  $K \subseteq \mathcal{R} = \prod_{j=1}^d [a_j, b_j]$ . Let  $(v_n)_n$  be a sequence in K. By the previous proposition, there exists a subsequence  $(v_{n_k})_k \to v \in \mathcal{R}$ . Since K is closed,  $v \in K$ . Therefore, K is sequentially compact.

There are many examples of closed and bounded sets that are not compact (in infinite-dimensional vector spaces).

For example, in  $\ell_1 = \{a = (a_k)_k \mid \sum_{k=1}^\infty |a_k| < \infty\}$ , we have  $e_n = (0,0,\ldots,0,1,0,\ldots)$ , with 1 at the *n*th coordinate. For the sequence  $(e_n)_n$ ,  $\|e_k\|_1 = 1$  for all  $e_k$ , so  $(e_n)_n \in \mathcal{B}_{\ell_1}$ , which is closed and bounded. Observe that  $\|e_n - e_m\| = 2$  for all  $m \neq n$ , so there does not exist a convergent subsequence. Thus,  $\ell_1$  is not sequentially compact.

**Remark:** We will show that for a normed space,  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$ ,  $B_V$  is compact if and only if  $\dim(V) < \infty$ .

#### **Proposition: Continuous Image of Compact Sets**

If  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$  is continuous, and  $K\subseteq X$  is compact, then  $f(K)\subseteq Y$  is compact.

**Proof:** Let  $\bigcup_{i \in I} V_i$  be an open cover for f(K), where  $V_i \subseteq Y$  open. Taking the preimage, we have

$$K \subseteq f^{-1}(f(K))$$

$$\subseteq f^{-1}\left(\bigcup_{i \in I} V_i\right)$$

$$= \bigcup_{i \in I} f^{-1}(V_i)$$

since f is continuous,  $f^{-1}(V_i) \subseteq X$  are open. By compactness, there exists  $F \subseteq I$  finite such that

$$K\subseteq\bigcup_{i\in F}f^{-1}(V_i).$$

Taking the image, we have

$$f(K) \subseteq f\left(\bigcup_{i \in F} f^{-1}(V_i)\right)$$
$$= \bigcup_{i \in F} f(f^{-1}(V_i))$$
$$= \bigcup_{i \in F} V_i.$$

Thus, f(K) has a finite subcover.

# Corollary: Compactness under Topologically Equivalent Metrics

Let  $d_1$  and  $d_2$  be topologically equivalent (id<sub>X</sub> :  $(X, d_1) \to (X, d_2)$  is a homeomorphism). Then,  $K \subseteq X$  is  $d_1$ -compact if and only if K is  $d_2$ -compact.

## Corollary: Heine-Borel Theorem Extension

For  $K \subseteq \ell_p^n$ , K is compact if and only if K is closed and bounded.

# **Extreme Value Theorem**

Let (X, d) be a metric space,  $K \subseteq X$  compact, and  $f : X \to \mathbb{R}$  continuous. Then,  $\sup_{x \in X} f(x) = f(x_M)$  and  $\inf_{x \in X} f(x) = f(x_M)$  for some  $x_M, x_m \in K$ .

**Proof:** We know that  $f(K) \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is compact. Then,  $\inf f(K)$  and  $\sup f(K)$  are elements of f(K).

## **Proposition: Compactness of Closed Unit Ball**

Let V be a finite-dimensional vector space over  $\mathbb{F}$ .

- (1) All norms on V are equivalent.
- (2) For any norm,  $\|\cdot\|$  on V,  $B_{(V,\|\cdot\|)}=\{v\in V\mid \|v\|\leq 1\}$  is compact.

**Proof of (1):** Let  $\{v_1, \ldots, v_n\}$  be a linear basis for V. Define

$$\left\| \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_{j} v_{j} \right\|_{1} = \sum_{j=1}^{n} |t_{j}|.$$

This is a norm on V.

Then,  $\varphi: \ell_1^n \to V$ 

$$\varphi\left(\sum_{j=1}^n t_j e_j\right) = \sum_{j=1}^n t_j v_j$$

is a linear isometric isomorphism. Since  $B_{\ell_1^n}$  is compact, so too is  $\varphi(B_{\ell_1^n})$ , so  $B_{(V,\|\cdot\|)}$  is compact.

Then,  $S_1 := \{v \in V \mid ||v||_1 = 1\}$  is compact since  $S_1 \subseteq B_{(V,||\cdot||)}$  is closed.

Let  $\|\cdot\|$  be any norm on V. We will show that  $\|\cdot\|$  is equivalent to  $\|\cdot\|_1$ . Note that

$$\left\| \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_j v_j \right\| \le \sum_{j=1}^{n} |t_j| \|v_j\|$$

$$\le c \sum_{j=1}^{n} |t_j|$$

$$= c \left\| \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_j v_j \right\|_{1}$$

where  $c = \max ||v_j||$ . Consider  $g: (V, ||\cdot||_1) \to \mathbb{R}$ , with g(v) = ||v||.

$$|g(v) - g(w)| = ||v|| - ||w|||$$
  
 $\leq ||v - w||$   
 $\leq c ||v - w||_1$ 

so g is Lipschitz, and thus continuous.  $S_1$  is compact in  $(V, \|\cdot\|)$ , so by the extreme value theorem,  $\inf_{v \in S_1} g(v) = g(v_0) = \|v_0\|$  for some  $v_0 \in S_1$ . Note that  $D := \|v_0\| > 0$ , else  $v_0 = 0$ . Thus,  $g(v) \ge D$  for all  $v \in S_1$ 

$$||v|| \ge D$$
  $\forall v \in S_1$ 

Let  $0 \neq v$ . Then,

$$\frac{v}{\|v\|_1} \in S_1$$

$$\left\| \frac{v}{\|v\|_1} \right\| \ge D$$

so

$$\|v\| \geq D \|v\|_1.$$

Therefore, we have  $||v||_1 \le \frac{1}{D} ||v||$ . Thus, any two norms on V are equivalent.

Proof of (2): Exercise.

## **Corollary: Finite-Dimensional Subspaces**

Let V be a normed space, and  $W \subseteq V$  finite-dimensional. Then,  $W \subseteq V$  is closed.

**Proof:** We know there is a linear uniformism  $\varphi: W \to \ell_1^n$ , for  $\dim(W) = n$ . If  $(w_n)_n \to v \in V$ , where  $(w_n)_n \in W$ , then  $(w_n)_n$  is Cauchy. Therefore,  $(\varphi(w_n))_n$  is Cauchy in  $\ell_1^n$ . Since  $\ell_1^n$  is complete,  $(\varphi(w_n))_n \to z \in \ell_1^n$ . Since  $\varphi^{-1}$  is uniformly continuous,  $(w_n)_n = (\varphi^{-1}(\varphi(w_n)))_n \to \varphi^{-1}(z) \in W$ . Thus,  $\varphi^{-1}(z) = v$ , so  $v \in W$ .

### **Proposition: Uncountable Basis of Banach Space**

If V is an infinite-dimensional Banach space, then  $\dim(V)$  is uncountable.

**Proof:** Let  $\{e_n\}$  be a linearly independent set. Let  $W_n = \text{span}\{e_1, \dots, e_n\}$ . So,  $W_n$  is closed, and  $W_n \neq V$ . We can see that  $W_1 \subseteq W_2 \subseteq \cdots$ .

We claim that  $W_n^{\circ} = \emptyset$ . Suppose  $\exists U(x, \varepsilon) \subseteq W_n$  for some  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Given any  $v \in V$  with  $v \neq 0$ , we take  $\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \frac{v}{\|v\|} + x \in W_n$ . Thus, we have  $\frac{\varepsilon}{2} \frac{v}{\|v\|} \in W_n$ , so  $v \in W_n$ , meaning  $V \subseteq W_n$ .

By Baire's Theorem,  $\bigcup W_n \neq V$ .

# **Proposition: Compact Unit Ball and Finite Dimensions**

Let V be a normed space, and  $B_V := \{v \mid ||v|| \le 1\}$ . The following are equivalent:

- (i)  $B_V$  is compact;
- (ii)  $\dim(V) < \infty$ .

**Riesz's Lemma:** Let V be a normed space, and W a proper closed subspace. For every  $t \in (0,1)$ , there exists  $v_t \in V$  with  $||v_t|| = 1$  and  $\mathrm{dist}_W(v_t) \geq t$ .

**Proof of Riesz's Lemma:** Find  $v_0 \in V \setminus W$ . We know  $\operatorname{dist}_W(v_0) := \delta > 0$ . Recall that  $\operatorname{dist}_W(v_0) = \inf_{w \in W} \|v_0 - w\|$ . Note that  $t\delta < \delta$ . So,  $\delta < \frac{\delta}{t}$ . Find  $w_0 \in W$  with  $\delta \leq \|v_0 - w_0\| < \frac{\delta}{t}$ . Let  $v_t = \frac{v_0 - w_0}{\|v_0 - w_0\|}$ . Then,  $\|v_t\| = 1$ . We claim that  $v_t$  satisfies the lemma.

If  $w \in W$  arbitrary, then

$$||v_{t} - w|| = \left\| \frac{v_{0} - w_{0}}{||v_{0} - w_{0}||} - w \right\|$$

$$= \frac{1}{||v_{0} - w_{0}||} \left\| v_{0} - \underbrace{(w_{0} + w ||v_{0} - w_{0}||)}_{\in W} \right\|$$

$$> \frac{t}{\delta} \cdot \delta$$

$$= t.$$

Thus,  $\operatorname{dist}_W(v_t) \geq t$ .

**Proof:** To show (i)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii), we need Riesz's Lemma. Let  $B_V$  be compact. Suppose toward contradiction that  $\dim(V) = \infty$ .

Choose  $v_1 \in V$  with  $||v_1|| = 1$ . Let  $W_1 = \text{span}\{v_1\} \subset V$ . Then, W is closed and proper, meaning  $\exists v_2 \in V$  with  $||v_2|| = 1$  with  $\text{dist}_{W_1}(v_2) \ge 1/2$ . Let  $W_2 = \text{span}\{v_1, v_2\}$ . Then,  $W_2$  is a proper, closed subspace, meaning  $\exists v_3 \in V$  with  $||v_3|| = 1$  and  $\text{dist}_{W_2}(v_3) \ge 1/2$ .

Continuing, we find  $\exists v_n \in V$  with  $||v_n|| = 1$  and  $\operatorname{dist}_{W_{n-1}}(v_n) \geq 1/2$ , where  $W_{n-1} = \operatorname{span}\{v_1, \dots, v_{n_1}\}$ . We have a sequence  $(v_n)_n \in B_V$ . Since  $B_V$  is compact,  $\exists (v_{n_k})_k \to v \in B_V$ , meaning  $B_V$  is Cauchy. However, since  $||v_n - v_m|| \geq 1/2$  for all n and m.  $\bot$ 

# **Proposition: Compact Domain and Uniform Continuity**

If  $f:(X,d)\to (Y,\rho)$  is continuous, and X is compact, then f is uniformly continuous.

**Proof:** Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . For each  $x \in X$ , we have  $\exists \delta_x > 0$  such that for  $d(z,x) < \delta_x \Rightarrow \rho(f(z),f(x)) < \varepsilon/2$ .

Since  $X = \bigcup_{x \in X} U(x, \delta_x/2)$ , by compactness, we have  $x_1, \dots, x_n$  with  $X = \bigcup_{i=1}^n U(x_i, \delta_{x_i}/2)$ . Take  $\delta = \min\{\delta_{x_i}/2\}$ .

Let  $x, x' \in X$  arbitrary with  $d(x, x') < \delta$ . Locate  $x \in U(x_j, \delta_{x_i}/2)$  for some j. Then,

$$d(x', x_j) \le d(x', x) + d(x, x_j)$$

$$< \delta + \delta_{x_j}/2$$

$$\le \delta_{x_j}.$$

Therefore,

$$\rho(f(x), f(x')) \le \rho(f(x), f(x_j)) + \rho(f(x_j), f(x'))$$

$$< \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2$$

$$= \varepsilon.$$

## **Compactness and Uniform Convergence**

(1) Let  $f_n:(0,1)\to\mathbb{R}$  with  $f_n(t)=t^n$ . Pointwise,  $(f_n)_n\to\mathbb{O}$ , meaning for  $(f_n(t))_n\to\mathbb{O}(t)=0$  for all  $t\in(0,1)$ . However, the convergence is not uniform. We have  $\|f_n-\mathbb{O}\|_{\mu}=\|f_n\|_{\mu}=1$ .

Note that  $f_n(t)$  decreases pointwise to 0 for all  $t \in (0,1)$ , meaning  $f_1(t) \ge f_2(t) \ge f_3(t) \ge \cdots$ .

(2) Consider the sequence of functions defined by

$$f_n(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & x \in (-\infty, n) \\ x - n & x \in [n, n + 1] \\ 1 & x \in (n_1, \infty) \end{cases}$$

Notice that  $f_n(t)$  is decreasing in n for all t and  $(f_n)_n \to 0$  pointwise, but convergence is not uniform, as  $||f_n||_u = 1$  for all n.

#### Dini's Theorem

If (X, d) is a compact metric space, and  $(f_n : X \to \mathbb{R})_n$  is a sequence of continuous real-valued functions with  $\forall x \in X$ ,  $(f_n(x))_n \to 0$  is decreasing. Then,  $(f_n)_n \to 0$  uniformly.

**Proof:** Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . For each  $n \ge 1$ , take  $U_n = \{x \mid f_n(x) < \varepsilon/2\}$ . Then  $U_n = f_n^{-1}((-\infty, \varepsilon/2))$ . Since  $f_n$  is continuous, and  $(-\infty, \varepsilon/2)$ , so too is  $U_n$  in X.

Notice that  $U_1 \subseteq U_2 \subseteq \cdots$ , as if  $x \in U_n$ , then  $f_{n+1}(x) \le f_n(x) < \varepsilon/2$ , meaning  $x \in U_{n+1}$ . Then, we have that  $\bigcup U_n = X$ , as for all x,  $f_n(x) \to 0$ . Since X is compact, we have  $X = \bigcup U_{n_k} = U_{n_K}$ . For any  $x \in X$ ,  $f_{n_K}(x) < \varepsilon/2$ . Thus,  $||f_{n_K}|| \le \varepsilon/2 < \varepsilon$ , so we have uniform convergence.

## Compactness in C(X)

If X is a compact metric space, then, by the Extreme Value Theorem,  $C(X) = C_b(X)$ . We can see that  $C_b(X)$  is complete under  $\|\cdot\|_u$ . We may ask when  $\mathcal{F} \subseteq C(X)$  is compact.

A family  $\mathcal{F} \subseteq C(X)$  is equicontinuous if and only if  $\forall \varepsilon > 0, \exists \delta > 0$  such that  $\forall x,y \in X$  with  $d(x,y) < \delta$ , then  $|f(x) - f(y)| < \varepsilon$  for all  $f \in \mathcal{F}$ .

**Exercise:** For  $\mathcal{F} \subseteq C(X)$  with  $\mathcal{F}$  finite, then  $\mathcal{F}$  is always equicontinuous.

Since every  $f \in \mathcal{F}$  is uniformly continuous, take the minimum value of  $\delta$ .

# Arzelà-Ascoli Theorem

Let (X, d) be a compact metric space. The family  $\mathcal{F} \subseteq C(X)$  is compact if and only if  $\mathcal{F}$  is closed, bounded, and equicontinuous.

**Proof:** Let  $\mathcal{F}$  be compact. Then,  $\mathcal{F}$  is complete, and thus closed and totally bounded, meaning  $\mathcal{F}$  is bounded. Thus, we need to show  $\mathcal{F}$  is equicontinuous.

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . By total boundedness,  $\exists f_1, \dots, f_n \in \mathcal{F}$  with  $\mathcal{F} \subseteq \bigcup_{j=1}^n U(f_j, \varepsilon/3)$ . Each  $f_j$  is uniformly continuous since X is compact. Thus,  $\exists \delta_j$  with  $x, y \in X$  and  $d(x, y) \leq \delta_j$ , then  $|f_j(x) - f_j(y)| < \varepsilon/3$ .

Let  $\delta = \min\{\delta_j\}$ . Given any  $f \in \mathcal{F}$ , we have  $\mathcal{F} \in U(f_j, \varepsilon/3)$  for some j. For any  $x, y \in X$  with  $d(x, y) < \delta$ , we have

$$|f(x) - f(y)| \le |f(x) - f_j(x)| + |f_j(x) - f_j(y)| + |f_j(y) - f(y)|$$

$$\le ||f - f_j||_u + |f_j(x) - f_j(y)| + ||f - f_j||_u$$

$$< 2\varepsilon/3 + \varepsilon/3$$

$$= \varepsilon$$

Let  $\mathcal{F}$  be closed, bounded, and equicontinuous. Since  $\mathcal{F}\subseteq \mathcal{C}(X)$  is closed,  $\mathcal{F}$  is complete. We need only show  $\mathcal{F}$  is totally bounded.

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Since  $\mathcal{F}$  is equicontinuous,  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that for all  $x, y \in X$  with  $d(x, y) < \delta$ , then  $|f(x) - f(y)| < \varepsilon/4$  for any  $f \in \mathcal{F}$ .

Since X is compact, X is totally bounded, so  $\exists x_1, \ldots, x_n \in X$  with  $X \subseteq \bigcup_{j=1}^n U(x_j, \delta)$ . Consider the set  $C_{\mathcal{F}} := \{(f(x_1), \ldots, f(x_n)) | f \in \mathcal{F}\} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ .

Since  $\mathcal{F}$  is bounded, we have that  $||f||_u \leq M$  for all  $f \in \mathcal{F}$  for some M > 0. Thus,  $|f(x_j)| \leq ||f||_u \leq M$  for  $j = 1, \ldots, n$ . Thus,  $C_{\mathcal{F}}$  is bounded in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ .

**Exercise:**  $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$  is bounded if and only if S is totally bounded.

Thus,  $C_{\mathcal{F}}$  is totally bounded. Therefore,  $\exists f_1, \ldots, f_m \in \mathcal{F}$  with  $C_{\mathcal{F}} \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^m U((f_i(x_1), \ldots, f_i(x_n)), \varepsilon/4)$ .

If  $f \in \mathcal{F}$ , then  $\exists i = 1, ..., m$  (\*) such that  $\|(f(x_1), ..., f(x_n)) - (f_i(x_1), ..., f_i(x_n))\|_1 < \varepsilon/4$ . Thus,

$$\sum_{j=1}^{n} |f(x_j) - f_i(x_j)| < \varepsilon/4.$$

We claim that  $F \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^m U(f_i, \varepsilon)$ . Let  $f \in \mathcal{F}$  and  $x \in X$ . Pick i as in (\*), and j with  $x \in U(x_j, \delta)$ . Then,

$$|f(x) - f_i(x)| \le |f(x) - f(x_j)| + |f(x_j) - f_i(x_j)| + |f_i(x_j) - f_i(x)| < 3\varepsilon/4$$

SO

$$||f - f_i|| \le 3\varepsilon/4$$
  
 $< \varepsilon.$ 

#### Stone-Weierstrass Theorem

Let (X, d) be a compact metric space. Suppose  $A \subseteq C(X; \mathbb{R})$  with

- $f, g \in A \Rightarrow f + g \in A$ ;
- $f \in A, \alpha \in \mathbb{F} \Rightarrow \alpha f \in A$ ;
- $f, g \in A \Rightarrow fg \in A$ ;
- $\mathbb{1}_X \in A$ ;
- A is separating if  $x \neq y$  in X, then  $\exists f \in A$  with  $f(x) \neq f(y)$ .

We say A is a unital separating subalgebra of C(X).

Then,  $\overline{A}^{\|\cdot\|_u} = C(X; \mathbb{R})$  (A is uniformly dense).

#### **Uniform Approximation by Polynomials**

For example, considering  $\mathcal{P} = \{x \mapsto \sum_{k=0}^n a_k x^k \mid a_k \in \mathbb{R}\} \subseteq C([0,1])$ . We can see that  $\mathcal{P}$  is a separating unital subalgebra. Thus,  $\mathcal{P}$  is dense.

Let f(x) = |x| on [-1, 1]. Consider the sequence  $P_n(x)$  given by

$$P_0(x) = 0$$

$$P_{n+1}(x) = P_n(x) + \frac{x^2 - (P_n(x))^2}{2}.$$

For example,  $P_1(x) = x^2/2$ ,  $P_2(x) = \frac{x^2}{2} + \frac{x^2 - x^4/4}{2}$ . Then,  $(P_n)_n \xrightarrow{\|\cdot\|_u} f$ .

**Proof:** We claim that  $0 \le P_n(x) \le f(x)$  for all  $x \in [-1, 1]$ . Clearly,  $0 \le P_0(x) \le |x|$ , and  $0 \le P_1(x) \le |x|$ . Assume it is the case that  $0 < P_n(x) \le |x|$ . Then,

$$0 \le P_n(x) \le |x|$$

$$0 \le P_n^2(x) \le x^2$$

$$x^2 - P_n^2(x) \ge 0$$

$$P_{n+1}(x) = P_n(x) + \frac{x^2 - P_n^2(x)}{2} \ge 0$$

and

$$|x| - P_{n+1}(x) = |x| - P_n(x) - \frac{|x|^2 - P_n(x)}{2}$$

$$= |x| - P_n(x) - \frac{(|x| - P_n(x))(|x| + P_n(x))}{2}$$

$$= (|x| - P_n(x)) \left(1 - \frac{|x| + P_n(x)}{2}\right)$$

$$> 0$$

Observe that  $P_n(x) \le P_{n+1}(x)$ . For every x,  $(P_n(x))_n$  is increasing and bounded above by |x|. So,  $P_n(x) \to L_x$ .

$$P_{n+1}(x) = P_n(x) + \frac{x^2 - P_n^2(x)}{2}$$

$$L_x = L_x + \frac{x^2 - L_x^2}{2}$$

$$L_x = \sqrt{x^2} = |x|.$$

Thus,  $(P_n)_n$  converges pointwise on [-1, 1]. So,  $(f - P_n) \to 0$  is decreasing pointwise. Whence, by Dini's Theorem,  $||f - P_n||_{\mu} \to 0$ .

## Connectedness

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

(1) Let  $Y \subseteq X$ . A splitting for Y in X is an inclusion  $Y \subseteq U \cup V$ , where  $U, V \in \tau_X$  with  $Y \cap U \cap V = \emptyset$ .

**Remark:** If we set  $U_1 = U \cap Y$  and  $V_1 = V \cap Y$ , then  $U_1$  and  $V_1$  are open in Y with the relative topology. We have  $Y = U_1 \sqcup V_1$ . Also note that  $U_1$  and  $V_1$  are clopen in Y.

- (2) A splitting for Y is called trivial if either  $Y \cap U = \emptyset$  or  $Y \cap V = \emptyset$ .
- (3) Y is connected in X if every splitting for Y in X is trivial. Otherwise, we say Y is disconnected.

**Exercise:** Suppose  $C \subseteq Y \subseteq X$ . C is connected in Y if and only if C is connected in X.

## Connectedness of Subsets in $\mathbb R$

We have  $[a, b] \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is connected.

**Proof:** Suppose  $[a, b] \subseteq U \cup V$  is a splitting.

- If a = b or a > b, clearly the splitting is trivial.
- Assume a < b. Without loss of generality,  $a \in U$ . Suppose toward contradiction that  $[a, b] \cap V \neq \emptyset$ . Set  $c = \inf[a, b] \cap V$ .

We claim that a < c; since U is open,  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  such that  $(a - \varepsilon, a + \varepsilon) \subseteq U$ . So,  $V \cap [a, b] \subseteq [a + \varepsilon, b]$ . Therefore,  $c \ge a + \varepsilon$ . Thus,  $[a, c) \subseteq U$ .

We claim  $c \in V$ . Since U is open, we cannot have c < b and  $c \in U$ . Also, if  $c \in U$  and c = b, then  $[a, b] \cap V = \emptyset$ .

Since V is open,  $\exists \delta > 0$  with  $(c - \delta, c + \delta) \subseteq V$ . However, this means  $c \neq \inf V \cap [a, b]$ .

Thus,  $V \cap [a, b] = \emptyset$ .

We have that  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is disconnected.

**Proof:** We have  $\mathbb{Q} \subseteq (-\infty, \pi) \cup (\pi, \infty)$  is a non-trivial splitting.

### **Proposition:** Intervals in $\mathbb{R}$

Every interval  $I \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is connected.

**Proof:** Let  $I \subseteq U \cup V$  be a non-trivial splitting. Therefore,  $U \cap I \neq \emptyset$ , and  $V \cap I \neq \emptyset$ . Let  $a \in I \cap U$  and  $b \in I \cap V$ . Without loss of generality, a < b. Then, by the definition of an interval,  $[a, b] \subseteq I \subseteq U \cup V$ .

However, at the same time,  $[a, b] \cap U \cap V \subseteq I \cap U \cap V = \emptyset$ . So, we have a splitting for [a, b]. This splitting for [a, b] is non-trivial, since  $[a, b] \cap U \neq \emptyset$  and  $[a, b] \cap V \neq \emptyset$ . However, we had shown that [a, b] is connected.

If  $I \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is connected, then I is an interval.

**Proof:** Let  $a = \inf I$  and  $b = \sup I$ . It is possible for a to equal  $-\infty$  and b to equal  $+\infty$ . We claim that  $(a, b) \subseteq I$ .

If  $\exists c \in I$  with  $c \notin (a, b)$ , then we have a non-trivial splitting  $I \subseteq (-\infty, c) \cup (c, \infty)$ , which would contradict the assumption that I is connected. Thus,  $(a, b) \subseteq I$ .

If  $s, t \in I$  with  $s \le t$ , then  $s \ge a$  or s > a, or  $t \le b$  or t < b. By cases, we find  $[s, t] \subseteq I$ , meaning I is an interval.

**Exercise:** If  $Y \subseteq X$  is connected, then  $\overline{Y}$  is connected.

#### **Connected Components and Clopen Sets**

Let (X, d) be a metric space. We define  $\sim_X$  on X as  $x \sim_X y$  if there is a connected  $C \subseteq X$  with  $x, y \in C$ . This is an equivalence relation.

We have that  $x \sim_X x$  by taking  $C = \{x\}$ , so the relation is reflexive. Clearly, the relation is symmetric. To show transitivity, we need the following lemma:

**Lemma:** If  $Y_1, Y_2 \subseteq X$  are connected with  $Y_1 \cap Y_2 \neq \emptyset$ , then  $Y_1 \cup Y_2$  is connected.

**Proof of Lemma:** Let  $Y_1 \cup Y_2 \subseteq U \cup V$  be a splitting. Note that  $Y_i \subseteq U \cup V$ , and  $Y_i \cap U \cap V = \subseteq (Y_1 \cup Y_2) \cap U \cap V = \emptyset$ . For i = 1, 2, since  $Y_i$  are connected, so we have splittings for  $Y_i$ . Since the  $Y_i$  are connected, these splittings are trivial.

Since the splitting for  $Y_1$  is trivial,  $Y_1 \subseteq U$ , or  $Y_1 \subseteq V$ . Similarly, since the splitting for  $Y_2$  is trivial,  $Y_2 \subseteq U$  or  $Y_2 \subseteq V$ .

Suppose  $Y_1 \subseteq U$  and  $Y_2 \subseteq U$ . Then,  $Y_1 \cup Y_2 \subseteq U$ , and our original splitting is trivial.

Suppose  $Y_1 \subseteq U$  and  $Y_1 \subseteq V$ . Then,  $\emptyset \neq Y_1 \cap Y_2 = (Y_1 \cap U) \cap (Y_2 \cap V) = (Y_1 \cap Y_2) \cap (U \cap V) \subseteq (Y_1 \cup Y_2) \cap U \cap V = \emptyset$ .

Other cases follow similarly.

If  $x \sim_X y \sim_X z$ , then there exist connected subsets  $C, D \subseteq X$  with  $x, y \in C$  and  $y, z \in D$ . Since  $y \in C \cap D$ , we have that  $C \cup D$  is connected, so  $x, z \in C \cup D$ , which is connected.

The equivalence classes of X under  $\sim_X$  are called components.

**Remark:**  $[x]_{\sim} = \{y \in X \mid y \sim_X x\} = \bigcup_{x \in C} C$  with C connected. This is the largest connected subset of X containing X. We have that  $X = \bigcup_{i \in I} [x_i]_{\sim}$ .

If (X, d) is a metric space, and  $C \subseteq X$  is clopen and connected, then C is a component in X.

**Proof:** Let  $x \in C$ . We claim that  $C = [x]_{\sim}$ .

Clearly,  $C \subseteq [x]_{\sim}$ . Suppose  $y \in [x]_{\sim}$  and  $y \notin C$ .

Since  $y \in [x]_{\sim}$ , there is a connected  $D \subseteq X$  with  $x, y \in D$ . We have that  $D \subseteq C \cup (X \setminus C)$ . This is a non-trivial splitting for D, meaning D is disconnected.  $\bot$ 

## **Totally Disconnected Metric Spaces**

Consider the set  $X = \{0\} \cup \{1/n \mid n \ge 1\}$  with the topology inherited from  $\mathbb{R}$ . We want to find the connected components.

**Solution:** The set  $\{1/n\}$  for each n is connected in  $\mathbb{R}$ , meaning it is connected in X. Since  $\{1/n\}$  is closed in  $\mathbb{R}$ , it is also closed in X. We also have that  $\{1/n\} = X \cap (1/n - \delta_n, 1/n + \delta_n)$ , with  $\delta_n = \frac{1}{n(n+1)}$ .

Since each  $\{1/n\}$  is clopen and connected, each  $\{1/n\}$  is a component. Additionally,  $\{0\}$  is necessarily a component of X since it is left over after we take  $X \setminus \{1/n \mid n \ge 1\}$ . We see that every connected component of X is a singleton.

For  $X = \mathbb{Z}$ , we see that the components are singletons.

For  $X = \mathbb{Q}$ , we need a little bit more machinery to find the components.

**Solution:** Suppose  $q, r \in \mathbb{Q}$  with  $r \sim_{\mathbb{Q}} q$ . Then,  $\exists D \subseteq \mathbb{Q}$  connected with  $r, q \in D$ . If  $r \neq q$ , then let  $x \in \mathbb{R} \setminus \mathbb{Q}$  with x strictly between r and q. Without loss of generality, r < q. Then,  $D \subseteq ((-\infty, x) \cap \mathbb{Q}) \cup ((x, \infty) \cap \mathbb{Q})$  is a non-trivial splitting, meaning D is not connected.

Therefore, r = q, meaning the components of  $\mathbb{Q}$  are singletons.

If (X, d) is a metric space where every connected component is a singleton, then X is totally disconnected.

**Exercise:** The Cantor set is totally disconnected.

## **Proposition: Open Sets in** $\mathbb{R}$

If  $U \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is open, then  $U = \bigsqcup_{i \in I} V_i$ , where each  $V_i \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is an open interval and I is countable.

**Proof:** Let U be the metric space with the topology inherited from  $\mathbb{R}$ . Then,  $U = \bigsqcup_{i \in I} V_i$ , with  $V_i \subseteq U$  are the connected components in U.

Since  $V_i$  is connected in U,  $V_i$  is connected in  $\mathbb{R}$ . Thus,  $V_i$  is an interval. We will show that each  $V_i$  is open in  $\mathbb{R}$ .

Let  $x \in V_i$ . Since U is open,  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  with  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon) \subseteq U$ . Since  $x \in (x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon)$ , and  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon)$ , it is the case that  $(x - \varepsilon, x + \varepsilon) \subseteq [x]_{\sim_U} = V_i$ . Thus,  $V_i$  is open.

Now, we need to show that I is countable. Consider  $N:I\to\mathbb{Q};\ N(i)=q_i\in V_i,\ \text{with}\ q_i\in\mathbb{Q}.$  If  $i\neq j,$  then N(i)=N(j) since  $V_i\cap V_i\neq\emptyset$ . Hence, N is injective, so I is countable.

# **Proposition: Connectedness and Continuity**

If  $f: X_1 \to X_2$  is continuous and  $Y \subseteq X_1$  is connected, then  $f(Y) \subseteq X_2$  is connected.

**Proof:** Let  $f(Y) \subseteq U \cup V$  is a splitting of  $f(Y) \subseteq X_2$ .

Taking the preimage, we have  $Y \subseteq f^{-1}(f(Y)) \subseteq f^{-1}(U \cup V) = f^{-1}(U) \cup f^{-1}(V)$ . We have that  $f^{-1}(U)$  and  $f^{-1}(V)$  are open in  $X_1$ . Additionally,

$$Y \cap f^{-1}(U) \cap f^{-1}(V) = Y \cap f^{-1}(U \cap V)$$

$$\subseteq f^{-1}(f(Y)) \cap f^{-1}(U \cap V)$$

$$\subseteq f^{-1}(f(Y)) \cap f^{-1}(U \cap V)$$

$$= \emptyset$$

Thus,  $Y \subseteq f^{-1}(U) \cup f^{-1}(V)$  is a splitting. Since Y is connected, the splitting is trivial, meaning without loss of generality,  $Y \subseteq f^{-1}(U)$ . So,  $f(Y) \subseteq U$ .

# **Intermediate Value Theorem**

Let  $f:[a,b]\to\mathbb{R}$  is continuous. If  $f(a)\leq\lambda\leq f(b)$ , then  $\lambda\in f([a,b])$ .

**Proof:** Since [a, b] is compact and connected, and f is continuous,  $f([a, b]) \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is also connected. So, f([a, b]) is a compact and connected interval.

Since f(a),  $f(b) \in f([a, b])$ , and f([a, b]) is an interval,  $\lambda \in f([a, b])$ .

## Proposition: Continuous Map to Totally Disconnected Set

Let X be connected, Y totally disconnected, and  $f: X \to Y$  continuous. Then, f is a constant map.

**Proof:** The continuous image of a connected set is connected, and the only connected sets in Y are singletons, meaning the image of X is a singleton.

### **Path-Connectedness**

Let (X, d) be a metric space.

- (i) A path in X is a continuous map  $\gamma: [0,1] \to X$ . If  $\gamma(0) = x_0$  and  $\gamma(1) = x_1$ , we say the path connects  $x_0$  to  $x_1$ .
- (ii) X is said to be path-connected if for any two points  $x_0$  and  $x_1$ , there exists a path.  $Y \subseteq X$  is path connected if Y is connected.
- (1) Let V be any normed space, and  $C \subseteq V$  convex. By definition, C is path-connected. Indeed,  $\gamma(t) = (1-t)x_0 + x_1$ .
- (2) The metric space  $\mathbb{R}^2 \setminus \{0\}$  is path-connected.

## **Proposition: Composition of Paths**

Let  $\gamma:[0,1]\to X$  is a path from  $x_0$  to  $x_1$ , and  $\sigma:[0,1]\to X$  is a path from  $x_1$  to  $x_2$ . Then, the following are all true.

- (1)  $\gamma^{-1}: [0,1] \to X$ , with  $\gamma^{-1}(t) = \gamma(1-t)$ , is a path from  $x_1$  to  $x_0$ .
- (2)  $\sigma \cdot \gamma : [0,1] \to X$  is a path from  $x_0$  to  $x_2$ , with  $\sigma \cdot \gamma(t)$  defined as follows:

$$\sigma \cdot \gamma(t) = \begin{cases} \gamma(2t) & 0 \le t \le 1/2 \\ \sigma(2t-1) & 1/2 \le t \le 1 \end{cases}.$$

# Lemma: Base Point and Path-Connectedness

Let (X, d) be a metric space, and  $x_0 \in X$  fixed. Suppose  $\forall x, \exists$  a path from  $x_0$  to x. Then, X is path-connected.

(1) The unitary group is path-connected.

$$U_n(\mathbb{C}) = \{ U \in \mathbb{M}_n(\mathbb{C}) \mid U^*U = I_n = UU^* \}$$
  
$$d(U, V) = \|U - V\|_{\text{on}}$$

Let  $U \in U_n(\mathbb{C})$ . By the spectral theorem via a unitary; there exists  $V \in U_n(\mathbb{C})$  with  $V^*UV = \operatorname{diag}(\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \dots, \lambda_n)$ , with  $|\lambda_i| = 1$ . Write  $\lambda_i = e^{i\theta_i}$ , with  $\theta_i \in [0, 2\pi)$ .

Consider  $U_t = V \operatorname{diag}\left(e^{it\theta_1}, \dots, e^{it\theta_n}\right) V^*$ . Clearly,  $U_t \in \mathbb{M}_n(\mathbb{C})$ . Additionally,  $U_0 = I_n$ , and  $U_1 = U$ . We have

$$||U_{s} - U_{t}|| = ||V^{*} \Lambda_{s} V - V \Lambda_{t} V^{*}||$$

$$= ||V(\Lambda_{s} - \Lambda_{t}) V^{*}||$$

$$\leq ||V|| ||\Lambda_{s} - \Lambda_{t}|| ||V^{*}||$$

$$= ||\Lambda_{s} - \Lambda_{t}||$$

$$\to 0.$$

Thus,  $U_t$  is continuous, meaning we have a path from  $I_n$  to U. Thus,  $U_n(\mathbb{C})$  is path-connected.

# **Proposition: Path-Connectedness implies Connectedness**

If (X, d) is a path-connected metric space, then X is connected.

**Proof:** Let  $X = U \sqcup V$  be a splitting. Suppose  $\exists x_0 \in U$  and  $x_1 \in V$ . We know  $\exists \gamma : [0,1] \to X$  with  $\gamma(0) = x_0$  and  $\gamma(1) = x_1$ . Since [0,1] is connected and  $\gamma$  is continuous,  $\gamma([0,1]) \subseteq X$  is connected. However,  $\gamma([0,1]) \subseteq U \cup V$  is a non-trivial splitting.  $\bot$ 

**Exercise:** If  $f: X_1 \to X_2$  is continuous, and  $Y \subseteq X_1$  is path-connected, then  $f(Y) \subseteq X_2$  is path-connected.

**Proof of Exercise:** Let  $f(y_1), f(y_2) \in f(Y)$ . We have that  $\gamma : [0, 1] \to Y$  is a path. Thus,  $f \circ \gamma : [0, 1] \to f(Y)$  is a path.

## A Connected Space that is not Path-Connected

Set  $Y_0 = \{0\} \times [-1,1] \subseteq \mathbb{R}^2$ , and  $Y_1 = \{(x,\sin(1/x)) \mid x \in (0,1]\}$ . Let  $Y = Y_0 \cup Y_1$ . This space is known as the topologist's sine curve, and it is connected but not path-connected.

**Proof:** We can see that  $Y_1$  is the continuous image of a connected set, so  $Y_1$  is connected.

We also see that Y is connected, as  $Y = \overline{Y_1}$ .

We claim that Y is not path-connected. There does not exist a path  $\gamma:[0,1]\to Y$  with  $\gamma(0)\in Y_0$  and  $\gamma(1)\in Y_1$ . Suppose toward contradiction that such a path existed. Let  $\gamma^{-1}(Y_0):=F$ , with  $\gamma^{-1}$  being the inverse image (not inverse path). Since  $Y_0$  is closed, we have  $F\subseteq [0,1]$  is closed, so  $u=\sup F\in F$ , and u<1.

By replacing [0,1] by [u,1], we may assume a new path  $\gamma':[0,1]\to Y$  is a path with  $\gamma_1(t)\in(0,1]$ , for  $\gamma'(t)=(\gamma_1'(t),\gamma_2'(t))$ .

Let r > 0 be small such that  $[-1,1] \supset [\gamma_2'(0) - r, \gamma_2'(0) + r]$ . Since  $\gamma_2'$  is continuous at t = 0, we know  $\exists \varepsilon > 0$  with  $\gamma_2'([0,\varepsilon]) \subseteq (\gamma_2'(0) - r, \gamma_2'(0) + r)$ .

Since  $\gamma_1'([0,\varepsilon])$  is connected, and hence an interval, and  $\gamma_1'(t) > 0$  for all  $t \in (0,1]$ , we can find  $\delta$  small such that  $[0,\delta] \subseteq \gamma_1'([0,\varepsilon))$ .

We have that  $\gamma_2'(t) = \sin\left(\frac{1}{\gamma_1'(t)}\right)$  for t > 0. Therefore,

$$[-1, 1] = \left\{ \sin\left(\frac{1}{x}\right) \mid 0 < x < \delta \right\}$$

$$\subseteq \left\{ \sin\left(\frac{1}{\gamma_1'(t)}\right) \mid 0 < t < \varepsilon \right\}$$

$$= \gamma_2'((0, \varepsilon))$$

$$\subseteq (\gamma_2'(0) - r, \gamma_2'(0) + r)$$

$$\subset [-1, 1].$$

# Proposition: Connectedness in a Normed Space

Let V be a normed space, and  $Y \subseteq V$  is open and connected, then Y is path-connected.

**Proof:** Fix  $y_0 \in Y$ . Consider the set  $W = \{y \in Y \mid \exists \gamma \text{ from } y_0 \text{ to } y\}$ . We claim that W is open in Y.

Let  $y \in W$ . Since Y is open,  $\exists \delta > 0$  with  $U(y, \delta) \subseteq Y$ . If  $w \in U(y, \delta)$ ,  $\exists \gamma$  from y to w. Concatenating, we get a path from  $y_0$  to w. Thus,  $U(y, \delta) \subseteq W$ .

We also claim W is closed in Y.

# Measurable Spaces

The theory of integration is tied to notions of length, area, volume, etc. The Riemann integral

$$\int_0^1 f(x)dx = \lim_{n \to \infty} \frac{1}{n} \sum_{k=1}^n f\left(\frac{k}{n}\right),$$

is defined through the length of a subinterval. We took the interval [0, 1], calculated base multiplied by height, and found the area of the rectangle.

It's easy to compute the length of an interval. However, Lebesgue integration does the opposite; it subdivides the range of f into subintervals  $I_k$ , and calculates the "length" of  $f^{-1}(I_k)$ .

We need a more rigorous treatment of length (or area, or volume) to deal with Lebesgue integration.

Given  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ , with E "sufficiently nice," we want to assign an extended positive real number  $\lambda(E) \in [0, \infty]$ , such that certain natural properties are satisfied.

- $\lambda(\emptyset) = 0$
- $\bullet \ \lambda \left( \prod_{i=1}^n [a_i, b_i] \right) = \prod_{i=1}^n (b_i a_i)$
- $\lambda(x+E) = \lambda(E)$
- $\bullet \ \lambda \left( \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty} E_k \right) = \sum_{k=1}^{n} E_k$
- if  $E \subseteq F$ , then  $\lambda(E) \le \lambda(F)$

#### **Proposition:** Non-existence of $\lambda$

There is no  $\lambda: \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}) \to [0, \infty]$  that satisfies the properties above.

**Proof:** Consider the equivalence relation on [0,1], with  $x \sim y \Leftrightarrow x - y \in \mathbb{Q}$ .

So,  $[0,1] = \bigsqcup_{i \in I} [x_i]$ , with  $x_i \in [0,1]$ . Let  $\{r_k\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$  be an enumeration of  $\mathbb{Q} \cap [-1,1]$ . Let  $N = \{x_i\}_{i \in I}$  (possible with the axiom of choice).

Consider the set  $E_k = r_k + N$ .

- $E_k$  are pairwise disjoint; if  $r_k + x_i = r_\ell + x_i$ , then  $x_i x_i = r_k r_\ell \in \mathbb{Q}$ , meaning  $x_i \sim x_i$ .
- $E_k \subseteq [-1, 2]$ .

If  $t \in [0,1]$ , then  $t \sim x_i$  for some  $i \in I$ . So,  $t - x_i \in \mathbb{Q}$ , and  $t - x_i \in [-1,1]$ , so  $t - x_i = r_k$  for some k. Thus,  $t \in E_k$ . Thus, we have shown that  $[0,1] \subseteq I$   $E_k \subseteq [-1,2]$ .

If  $\lambda$  were such a mapping, we have

$$1 = \lambda([0, 1])$$

$$\leq \lambda(\bigsqcup E_k)$$

$$= \sum \lambda(E_k)$$

$$= \sum \lambda(r_k + N)$$

$$= \sum \lambda(N).$$

If 
$$E = \bigsqcup E_k$$
, then  $\lambda(E) \leq 3$  and  $\lambda(E) = \sum \lambda(N)$ .  $\perp$ .

Thus, we conclude that some sets are not measurable. We might then ask what sets are able to be measured.

- Intervals:
- open sets;
- closed sets.

We will eventually define a class of measurable sets,  $\mathcal{L}$ , and we will also construct a measure  $\lambda: \mathcal{L} \to [0, \infty]$  satisfying the above properties.

# Measurable Spaces and $\sigma$ -Algebras

Let  $\Omega \neq \emptyset$ .

- (1) An algebra of subsets of  $\Omega$  is a nonempty family  $\mathcal{M} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$  such that
  - If  $E \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $E^c \in \mathcal{M}$ :
  - If  $E, F \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $E \cup F \in \mathcal{M}$
- (2) A nonempty collection  $\mathcal{M} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra of subsets of  $\Omega$  if
  - (i) If  $E \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $E^c \in \mathcal{M}$ ;
  - (ii) If  $\{E_k\}_{k=1}^{\infty} \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $\bigcup E_k \in \mathcal{M}$ .
- (3) A measurable space is a pair  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  with  $\Omega \neq \emptyset$  a set and  $\mathcal{M}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra.

Let  $\mathcal{M}$  be an algebra of subsets of  $\Omega$ . Then, the following are true.

- (i)  $\emptyset$ ,  $\Omega \in \mathcal{M}$ ;
- (ii) If  $E_1, \ldots, E_n \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $\bigcup E_k \in \mathcal{M}$ ;
- (iii) If  $E_1, \ldots, E_n \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $\bigcap E_k \in \mathcal{M}$ ;
- (iv) If  $E, F \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $E \setminus F \in \mathcal{M}$ .

# **Proof:**

- (i) Since  $\mathcal{M}$  is not empty, there is an  $E \in \mathcal{M}$ , so  $E^c \in \mathcal{M}$ , so  $E \cup E^c = \Omega \in \mathcal{M}$  ,and  $(E \cup E^c)^c = \emptyset \in \mathcal{M}$ .
- (ii) Induction.
- (iii) We have  $\bigcap E_k = \left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_k^c\right)^c \in \mathcal{M}$ .
- (iv) We have  $E \setminus F = E \cap F^c \in \mathcal{M}$ .

If  $\mathcal{M}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra, then (1) through (4) hold for countable families as well.

- (1)  $(\Omega, \mathcal{P}(\Omega))$  is a measurable space.
- (2)  $(\Omega, \{\emptyset, \Omega\})$  is a measurable space.

- (3) For  $\Omega$  uncountable, let  $\mathcal{M} = \{ E \subseteq \Omega \mid E \text{ countable or } E^c \text{ countable} \}$ . Then,  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  is a measurable space.
- (4) If  $\{\mathcal{M}_i\}_{i\in I}$  is a family of  $\sigma$ -algebras on  $\Omega$ , then  $\bigcap \mathcal{M}_i$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $\Omega$ .

If  $0 \neq \mathcal{E} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$ , the  $\sigma$ -algebra generated by  $\mathcal{E}$  is

$$\sigma(\mathcal{E}) = \bigcap_{\substack{\mathcal{M}_i \text{ } \sigma\text{-algebra} \\ \mathcal{E} \subset \mathcal{M}_i}} \mathcal{M}_i.$$

## Borel $\sigma$ -Algebra

Let (X, d) be a metric space. Let  $\tau_d = \{U \mid U \subseteq X \text{ open}\}$ . The Borel  $\sigma$ -algebra on X is

$$\mathcal{B}_X = \sigma(\tau_d)$$
.

**Remark:**  $\mathcal{B}_X$  contains all open sets, closed sets,  $F_\sigma$  sets,  $G_\delta$  sets, etc.

### **Proposition:** Borel $\sigma$ -Algebra on $\mathbb{R}$

Consider the families of  $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})$ ,

$$\mathcal{E}_{1} = \{(a, b) \mid a < b\} 
\mathcal{E}_{2} = \{[a, b] \mid a < b\} 
\mathcal{E}_{3} = \{(a, b) \mid a < b\} 
\mathcal{E}_{4} = \{[a, b) \mid a < b\} 
\mathcal{E}_{5} = \{(-\infty, b) \mid b \in \mathbb{R}\} 
\mathcal{E}_{6} = \{(-\infty, b) \mid a \in \mathbb{R}\} 
\mathcal{E}_{7} = \{(a, \infty) \mid a \in \mathbb{R}\} 
\mathcal{E}_{8} = \{[a, \infty) \mid a \in \mathbb{R}\}.$$

For i = 1, ..., 8, we have  $\sigma(\mathcal{E}_i) = \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ .

**Proof:** Note that  $\mathcal{E}_1 \subseteq \tau_d \subseteq \sigma(\tau_d) \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ . Thus,  $\sigma(\mathcal{E}_1) \subseteq \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ . Let  $U \in \mathbb{R}$  be open. Then,  $U = \bigsqcup I_j$ , with  $I_j$  open. Consider any open interval I. If I is bounded, then  $I \in \mathcal{E}_1$ . If I is not bounded, then  $I = \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} J_k$  with  $J_k$  bounded open intervals. Since each  $J_k \in \mathcal{E}_1$ , then  $I \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ . Therefore, each  $I_j \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ , so  $U \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ . Thus,  $\tau_d \subseteq \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ , so  $\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}} \subseteq \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ .

Thus,  $\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}} = \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ .

We have that  $[a,b) = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \left(a - \frac{1}{n},b\right) \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ . Therefore,  $\mathcal{E}_4 \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ , thus  $\sigma(\mathcal{E}_4) \subseteq \sigma(\mathcal{E}_1)$ . Additionally,  $(a,b) = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \left[a + \frac{1}{n},b\right] \in \sigma(\mathcal{E}_4)$ . So,  $\sigma(\mathcal{E}_1) = \sigma(\mathcal{E}_4) = \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ .

#### Measure and Measure Spaces

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  be a measurable space.

- (1) A function  $\mu: \mathcal{M} \to [0, \infty]$  is a measure on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  if
  - (i)  $\mu(\emptyset) = 0$ ;
  - (ii) if  $\{E_k\}_{k\geq 1}\in \mathcal{M}$  are pairwise disjoint, then  $\mu(\coprod E_k)=\sum \mu(E_k)$ . Notice that  $\mu(E_k)\geq 0$  for all  $E_k$ , so the order of the sum does not matter.
- (2) If  $\mathcal{M}$  is an algebra (or  $\sigma$ -algebra), and  $\mu$  satisfies  $\mu(E \sqcup F) = \mu(E) + \mu(F)$  for  $E, F \in \mathcal{M}$ , then  $\mu$  is called a finitely additive measure.
- (3) A measure space is a triple  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$ , where  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  is a measurable space and  $\mu$  is a measure.
- (4) A measure space  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  is called finite if  $\mu(\Omega) < \infty$ . If  $\mu(\Omega) = 1$ , then  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  is called a probability space, with  $\Omega$  the sample space and  $\mathcal{M}$  the collection of events.

- (5) A measure  $\mu$  is  $\sigma$ -finite if there exists  $\{E_k\}_{k>1} \subseteq \mathcal{M}$  with  $\Omega = \bigcup J E_k$  and  $\mu(E_k) < \infty$  for each k.
- (6) A measure  $\mu$  on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  is semi-finite if  $\forall E \in \mathcal{M}$  with  $\mu(E) = \infty$ ,  $\exists F \subseteq E$  with  $0 < \mu(F) < \infty$ .

**Exercise:** Show that  $\sigma$ -finite implies semi-finite.

# **Examples of Measure Spaces**

(i) Consider  $(\Omega, \mathcal{P}(\Omega))$ . Fix  $x \in \Omega$ , with  $\delta_x : \mathcal{P}(\Omega) \to [0, \infty]$ , with

$$\delta_x(E) = \begin{cases} 1 & x \in E \\ 0 & x \notin E \end{cases}.$$

We can see that  $\delta_x$  is a probability measure, known as the Dirac measure.

- (ii) If  $\mu$  is a measure on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ , and  $t \in [0, \infty)$ , then  $(t\mu)(E) = t(\mu(E))$  is a measure.
- (iii) If  $\mu_1, \ldots, \mu_n$  are measures on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ , then  $\mu(E) = \sum \mu_j(E)$  is a measure.
- (iv) If  $0 \le t_1, \ldots, t_n \le 1$  with  $\sum t_j = 1$ , and  $x_1, \ldots, x_n \in X$ , we have

$$\mu(E) = \sum t_j \delta_{x_j}$$

is a probability measure on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{P}(\Omega))$ 

(v) Suppose  $f: \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  is any function. We get a measure on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{P}(\Omega))$ . We get that

$$\mu(E) = \sum_{x \in F} f(x) := \sup \left\{ \sum_{x \in F} f(x) \mid F \subseteq \Omega \text{ finite} \right\}.$$

If f(x) = 1 for all elements of  $\Omega$ , then  $\mu$  is called the counting measure, with  $\mu(E) = \operatorname{card}(E)$ .

## **Proposition: Properties of Measures**

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space.

- (i) Monotonality: let  $E, F \subseteq \mathcal{M}$  with  $E \subseteq F$ , then  $\mu(E) \leq \mu(F)$
- (ii) Subadditivity: let  $\{E_k\}_k \ge 1 \subseteq M$ . Then,  $\mu(\bigcup E_k) \le \sum \mu(E_k)$ .
- (iii) Continuity (from below): say  $\{E_k\}_{k\geq 1}\subseteq \mathcal{M}$  with  $E_1\subseteq E_2\subseteq E_3\subseteq \ldots$  Then,

$$\mu\left(\bigcup E_k\right) = \lim_{k \to \infty} \mu(E_k)$$
$$= \sup \mu(E_k).$$

- (iv) Set subtraction: if  $E, F \subseteq \mathcal{M}$  with  $E \subseteq F$  and  $\mu(F) < \infty$ , then  $\mu(F \setminus E) = \mu(F) \mu(E)$ .
- (v) Continuity (from above): let  $\{E_k\}_{k\geq 1}\subseteq \mathcal{M}$  with  $E_1\supseteq E_2\supseteq E_3\supseteq\ldots$  and  $\mu(E_1)<\infty$ . Then,

$$\mu\left(\bigcap E_{k}\right) = \lim_{k \to \infty} \mu(E_{k})$$
$$= \inf \mu(E_{k}).$$

**Proof:** 

- (i) We have that  $\mu(F) = \mu(E) + \mu(F \setminus E) \ge \mu(E)$ .
- (ii) Let  $F_1=E_1$ ,  $F_2=E_2\setminus E_1$ ,  $F_3=E_3\setminus (E_1\cup E_2)$ . Continuing, we have  $F_n=E_n\setminus \bigcup_{k=1}^{n-1}E_k$ . Notice

$$\Box F_k = \bigcup E_k$$

$$\mu \left(\bigcup E_k\right) = \mu \left(\bigcup F_k\right)$$

$$= \sum \mu(F_k)$$

$$\leq \sum \mu(E_k).$$

(iii) Let  $F_1 = E_1$ ,  $F_2 = E_2 \setminus E_1$ , etc. with  $F_k = E_k \setminus E_{k-1}$ . Notice that

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i} F_{k}\right) = \mu\left(\bigcup_{i} E_{k}\right)$$

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i} E_{k}\right) = \sum_{n \to \infty} \mu(F_{k})$$

$$= \lim_{n \to \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \mu(F_{k})$$

$$= \lim_{n \to \infty} \mu\left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{n} F_{k}\right)$$

$$= \lim_{n \to \infty} \mu(E_{n}).$$

- (iv) For  $E \subseteq F$ , we have  $\mu(F) = \mu(E) + \mu(F \setminus E)$ . Subtracting, we have  $\mu(F) \setminus \mu(E) = \mu(F \setminus E)$ , provided  $\mu(F)$  is finite.
- (v) Exercise.

# **Complete Measure Spaces**

If  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  is a measures space, a subset  $N \subseteq \Omega$  is  $\mu$ -null if  $N \in \mathcal{M}$  and  $\mu(N) = 0$ .

**Remark:** If N is  $\mu$ -null, and  $M \subseteq N$ , then M is not necessarily  $\mu$ -null, because we do not know if  $M \in \mathcal{M}$ .

A measure space  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  is said to be complete if for any N  $\mu$ -null and  $M \subseteq N$ , then M is  $\mu$ -null.

If 
$$(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$$
, and  $\mathcal{N} = \{ N \in \mathcal{M} \mid \mu(N) = 0 \}$ , we set

$$\overline{\mathcal{M}} = \{ E \cup F \mid E \in \mathcal{M}, F \subseteq N \in \mathcal{N} \text{ for some } N \in \mathcal{N} \}.$$

We have that  $\overline{\mathcal{M}}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra with  $\mathcal{M} \subseteq \overline{\mathcal{M}}$  and  $\exists ! \overline{\mu} : \overline{\mathcal{M}} \to [0, \infty]$ , with  $\overline{\mu}(E) = \mu(E)$  for all  $E \in \mathcal{M}$ , such that  $(\Omega, \overline{\mathcal{M}}, \overline{\mu})$  is a complete measure space.

#### **Outer Measures**

An outer measure on a set  $\Omega$  is a map  $\theta: \mathcal{P}(\Omega) \to [0, \infty]$  such that

- (i)  $\theta(\emptyset) = 0$
- (ii)  $E \subseteq F \Rightarrow \theta(E) \leq \theta(F)$
- (iii)  $\theta(\bigcup E_k) \leq \sum \theta(E_k)$

Remark: Any measure is an outer measure.

We will construct outer measures from covering families equipped with a notion of measure.

### **Proposition: Constructing an Outer Measure**

Let  $\mathcal{E}\subseteq\mathcal{P}(\Omega)$  be a "covering family" —  $\forall A\subseteq\Omega$ ,  $A\subseteq\bigcup_{k\geq 1}E_k$ , where  $E_k\in\mathcal{E}$ . Let  $\rho:\mathcal{E}\to[0,\infty]$  such that  $\rho(\emptyset)=0$ .

Set  $\theta_{\rho}: \mathcal{P}(\Omega) \to [0, \infty]$ ; set

$$\theta_{\rho}(A) = \inf \left\{ \sum \rho(E_k) \mid A \subseteq \bigcup E_k, E_k \in \mathcal{E} \right\}.$$

Then,  $\theta_{\rho}$  is an outer measure.

**Proof:** Clearly,  $\theta_{\rho}(\emptyset) = 0$ .

Suppose  $A \subseteq B$ . If  $B \subseteq \bigcup E_k$ , then  $A \subseteq \bigcup E_k$ . Therefore,  $\theta_\rho(A) \leq \sum \rho(E_k)$ . By definition, it is then the case that  $\theta_\rho(A) \leq \theta_\rho(B)$ .

Let  $\{A_k\}_{k\geq 1}\subseteq \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$ . Let  $\varepsilon>0$ . For each k, we can find a cover  $A_k\subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^\infty E_{k,j}$  such that

$$\theta_{
ho}(A_k) + rac{arepsilon}{2^k} > \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} 
ho(E_{k_j})$$

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \theta_{\rho}(A_k) + \varepsilon > \sum_{j,k=1}^{\infty} \rho(E_{k,j}).$$

Since  $\bigcup A_k \subseteq \bigcup_{k,i=1}^{\infty} E_{k,j}$ , it must be the case that

$$\theta_{\rho}\left(\bigcup A_{k}\right) \leq \sum_{k,j=1}^{\infty} \rho(E_{k,j}).$$

Therefore, we have

$$\theta_{\rho}\left(\bigcup A_{k}\right) \leq \sum \theta_{\rho}(A_{k}) + \varepsilon.$$

Since  $\varepsilon$  was arbitrary, it must be the case that we get countable subadditivity.

#### Measurable Sets in Outer Measures

Let  $\theta$  be an outer measure on  $\Omega$ .

A subset  $M \subseteq \Omega$  is said to be  $\theta$ -measurable if  $\forall E \subseteq \Omega$ ,  $\theta(E \cap M) + \theta(E \cap M^c) = \theta(E)$ . Essentially, M is a good "cookie-cutter" for any subset of  $\Omega$ .

**Remark:** We always have  $\theta(E) = \theta((E \cap M) \cup (E \cap M^c)) \le \theta(E \cap M) + \theta(E \cap M^c)$ . So, in order to show M is  $\theta$ -measurable, all we need show is that  $\theta(E \cap M) + \theta(E \cap M^c) \le \theta(E)$ .

This inequality always holds if  $\theta(E) = \infty$ .

# Carathéodory's Theorem

Let  $\theta: \mathcal{P}(\Omega) \to [0, \infty]$  be an outer measure on  $\Omega$ .

- (i)  $\mathcal{M}_{\theta} = \{ M \subseteq \Omega \mid M \text{ is } \theta\text{-measurable} \}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra.
- (ii)  $\theta|_{\mathcal{M}_{\theta}}: \mathcal{M}_{\theta} \to [0, \infty]$  is a complete measure.

Proof: We will show systematically via a series of claims.

**Claim 1:**  $\mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  is an algebra of subsets.

• We have that  $\emptyset \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$ .

$$\theta(E) \ge \theta(E \cap \emptyset) + \theta(E \cap \emptyset^c)$$
  
= 0 + \theta(E).

- Let  $M \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$ . Clearly,  $M^c$  is measurable, since the definition of measurable is symmetric.
- Suppose  $M_1$ ,  $M_2$  are measurable. We will show that  $M_1 \cap M_2$  is measurable.

$$\theta(E) \ge \theta(E \cap M_{1}) + \theta(E \cap M_{1}^{c}) 
\ge \theta(E \cap M_{1} \cap M_{2}) + \theta(E \cap M_{1} \cap M_{2}^{c}) + \theta(E \cap M_{1}^{c} \cap M_{2}) + \theta(E \cap M_{1}^{c} \cap M_{2}^{c}) + \theta$$

Thus,  $M_1 \cap M_2$  is measurable.

**Claim 2:**  $\theta|_{\mathcal{M}_{\theta}}$  is a finitely additive measure. Let  $M_1$ ,  $M_2 \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  with  $M_1 \cap M_2 = \emptyset$ .

$$\theta(M_1 \sqcup M_2) = \theta(M_1 \sqcup M_2 \cap M_1) + \theta(M_1 \sqcup M_2 \cap M_1^c) = \theta(M_1) + \theta(M_2).$$

**Claim 3:** If  $\{M_k\}_{k\geq 1}\subseteq \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  are pairwise disjoint, then  $\forall E\subseteq \Omega$ ,  $\theta\left(E\cap \bigsqcup M_k\right)=\sum \theta(E\cap M_k)$ .

$$\theta\left(E\cap\bigsqcup_{k=1}^n M_k\right)=\theta\left(\bigsqcup_{k=1}^n E\cap M_k\right)$$

cutting with  $M_n$ , we have

$$= \theta \left( \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{n} E \cap M_{k} \cap M_{n} \right) + \theta \left( \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{n} E \cap M_{k} \cap M_{n}^{c} \right)$$
$$= \theta \left( E \cap M_{n} \right) + \theta \left( \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{n-1} E \cap M_{k} \right)$$

cutting with  $M_{n-1}$ , we get

$$=\theta(E\cap M_n)+\theta(E\cap M_{n-1})+E\left(\bigsqcup_{k=1}^{n-2}E\cap M_k\right).$$

Continuing inductively, we have

$$\theta\left(E\cap\bigsqcup_{k=1}^n M_k\right)=\sum_{k=1}^n \theta(E\cap M_k).$$

In the infinite case,

$$\sum \theta(E \cap M_k) \ge \theta \left( \bigsqcup E \cap M_k \right)$$

$$= \bigsqcup \theta \left( E \cap \bigsqcup M_k \right)$$

$$\ge \theta \left( E \cap \bigsqcup_{k=1}^n M_k \right)$$

$$= \bigsqcup_{k=1}^n \theta(E \cap M_k).$$

Letting  $n \to \infty$ , we are done.

**Claim 4:**  $\mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra. Additionally,  $\theta|_{\mathcal{M}_{\theta}}$  is a measure.

Let  $\{M_k\}_{k\geq 1}\subseteq \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  be pairwise disjoint. Let  $M=\coprod M_k$ . We will show M is measurable. Let  $P_n=\coprod_{k=1}^n M_k$ . For  $E\subseteq \Omega$ ,

$$\theta(E) \ge \theta(E \cap P_n) + \theta(E \cap P_n^c)$$
 Claim 1  
 
$$\ge \sum_{k=1}^n \theta(E \cap M_k) + \theta(E \cap M^c).$$
 Monotonicity

Letting  $n \to \infty$ ,

$$\theta(E) \ge \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \theta(E \cap M_k) + \theta(E \cap M_c)$$

$$= \theta(E \cap M) + \theta(E \cap M^c)$$
Claim 3

Thus, M is measurable. Taking  $E = \Omega$  in Claim 3, we show that  $\theta|_{\mathcal{M}_{\theta}}$  is a measure.

**Claim 5:**  $\theta|_{\mathcal{M}_{\theta}}$  is complete.

Let  $N \subseteq \Omega$  with  $\theta(N) = 0$ . Then, for all  $E \subseteq \Omega$ ,

$$\theta(E \cap N) + \theta(E \cap N^{c}) \le \theta(N) + \theta(E)$$
$$= \theta(E).$$

Thus,  $N \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$ . If  $M \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$  and  $\theta(M) = 0$ , and  $N \subseteq M$ , then by monotonicity we have  $\theta(N) = 0$ , so  $N \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$ .

**Remark:** If  $\theta(N) = 0$ , then  $N \in \mathcal{M}_{\theta}$ , and  $\theta(E \cup N) = \theta(E)$  and  $\theta(E \setminus N) = \theta(E)$ .

$$\theta(E) \le \theta(E \cup N)$$

$$\le \theta(E) + \theta(N)$$

$$= \theta(E)$$

$$\theta(E) = \theta(N \cup (E \setminus N))$$

$$\le \theta(N) + \theta(E \setminus N)$$

$$= \theta(E \setminus N)$$

$$< \theta(E)$$

# Lebesgue Measure over $\mathbb R$

Consider the family  $\mathcal{E} = \{(a, b) \mid a \leq b\}$ . Let  $\lambda_0 : \mathcal{E} \to [0, \infty]$ , with  $\lambda_0((a, b)) = b - a$ .

We see that  $\mathcal{E}$  is a covering family with  $\emptyset \in \mathcal{E}$ . Notice that  $\lambda_0(\emptyset) = 0$ . As a result, we get the Lebesgue *outer* measure,  $\lambda^* : \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}) \to [0, \infty]$ , with

$$\lambda^*(E) := \inf \left\{ \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k) \mid E \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} I_k, \ I_k \in \mathcal{E} \right\}.$$

We thus define the Lebesgue  $\sigma$ -algebra as

$$\mathcal{L} = \{ E \subseteq \mathbb{R} \mid E \text{ is } \lambda^*\text{-measurable} \}.$$

The Lebesgue measure is  $\lambda := \lambda^*|_{\mathcal{L}}$ . We know from Carathéodory's theorem that  $\lambda$  is complete.

# **Properties of the Lebesgue Measure**

Proposition: Countable Subsets are Lebesgue Measurable

If  $D \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is countable, then  $D \in \mathcal{L}$  and  $\lambda(D) = 0$ .

**Proof:** It suffices to show that for  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{t\}$  is Lebesgue measurable.

We have, for any  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,

$$\{t\}\subseteq \left(t-\frac{\varepsilon}{2},t+\frac{\varepsilon}{2}\right)\in \mathcal{E}.$$

Thus,  $\lambda^*(\{t\}) \leq \lambda_0\left(\left(t - \frac{\varepsilon}{2}, t + \frac{\varepsilon}{2}\right)\right) = \varepsilon$ . Since  $\varepsilon$  was arbitrary, we have that  $\lambda^*(\{t\}) = 0$ .

Thus, we have  $\{t\} \in \mathcal{L}$ . If  $D = \{t_k\}_{k \geq 1}$  is countable, since each  $\{t_k\} \in \mathcal{L}$ , we have

$$D = \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} \{t_k\} \in \mathcal{L},$$
  $\lambda(D) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda(\{t_k\})$   $= 0.$ 

The converse is not true: the Cantor set has measure 0.

## Proposition: Borel Sets are Lebesgue Measurable

$$\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}\subseteq\mathcal{L}$$
.

**Proof:** We show that  $(-\infty, b) = l \in \mathcal{L}$  for any  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ . This is because  $\sigma(\{(-\infty, b) \mid b \in \mathbb{R}\}) = \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ , we will have that  $\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}} \subseteq \mathcal{L}$ .

Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $F = E \setminus \{b\}$ . Let  $F_1 = F \cap I = F \cap (-\infty, b)$ ,  $F_2 = F \cap I^c = F \cap [b, \infty) = F \cap (b, \infty)$ . Assume  $F \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} I_k$ , with  $I_k$  open.

Let  $L_k = (-\infty, b) \cap I_k$ ,  $U_k = (b, \infty) \cap I_k$ . Notice that  $L_k$  and  $U_k$  are open intervals, and  $F_1 \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} L_k$ ,  $F_2 \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} U_k$ .

$$\lambda^*(F \cap I) + \lambda^*(F \cap I^c) = \lambda^*(F_1) + \lambda^*(F_2)$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(L_k) + \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(U_k)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} (\lambda_0(L_k) + \lambda_0(U_k))$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k)$$

meaning

$$\lambda^*(F \cap I) + \lambda^*(F \cap I^c) \le \lambda^*(F).$$

Therefore, F is  $\lambda^*$ -measurable. Notice that  $E \cap I = F \cap I = F_1$ , and  $E \cap I^c = E \cap [b, \infty) \subseteq F_2 \cup \{b\}$ . We have

$$\lambda^*(E \cap I) + \lambda^*(E \cap I^c) \le \lambda^*(F_1) + \lambda^*(F_2 \cup \{b\})$$

$$\le \lambda^*(F_1) + \lambda^*(F_2) + \lambda^*(\{b\})$$

$$= \lambda^*(F_1) + \lambda^*(F_2)$$

$$\le \lambda^*(F)$$

$$\le \lambda^*(E).$$

Thus, E is  $\lambda^*$ -measurable.

**Remark:** Every Borel set, including closed sets, open sets, compact sets,  $F_{\sigma}$ -sets,  $G_{\delta}$ -sets, etc., is Lebesgue measurable.

# Proposition: Measure of an Interval

If I is any interval, then  $\lambda(I)$  is equal to the length of I.

**Proof:** Let I = [a, b]. For all  $\varepsilon > 0$ , we have

$$I\subseteq\left(a-\frac{\varepsilon}{2},b+\frac{\varepsilon}{2}\right)$$
,

meaning  $\lambda^*(I) \leq (b-a) + \varepsilon$ . Thus, we have  $\lambda(I) = \lambda^*(I) \leq b-a$ . To show the reverse direction, let

$$I \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} I_k$$
  $I_k$  open.

It suffices to show that

$$\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k) \ge b - a.$$

Since I is compact,  $\exists n$  with

$$I \subseteq \bigcup_{k=1}^{n} I_k$$
.

Let  $\ell = \sum_{k=1}^{n} I_k$  (\*).

Without loss of generality, let  $a \in I_1 = (a_1, b_1)$ . If  $b_1 \ge b$ , we are done. If not, we have  $a_1 < a < b_1 < b$ .

Now,  $b_1 \in I \setminus I_1$ . Without loss of generality,  $b_1 \in I_2 = (a_2, b_2)$ . If  $b_2 \ge b$ , we are done, as

$$\ell \ge (b_1 - a_1) + (b_2 - a_2)$$

$$= b_2 - (a_2 - b_1) - a_1$$

$$\ge b - a_1$$

$$\ge b - a.$$

We continue this process; it must terminate, as there are finitely many such intervals, meaning  $b_m \ge b$  for some m. We have a subcollection  $\{(a_k, b_k)\}_{k=1}^m$ , with  $a_1 < a$ ,  $a_2 < b_1 < b_2$ , etc. all the way to  $a_m < b_{m-1} < b_m$ , and  $b_m \ge b$ .

$$\ell \geq \sum_{k=1}^{m} \lambda_0(a_k - b_k)$$

$$= (b_m - a_m) + (b_{m-1} - a_{m-1}) + \dots + (b_1 - a_1)$$

$$= b_m - (a_m - b_{m-1}) - (a_{m-1} - b_{m-1}) - (a_2 - b_1) - a_1$$

$$= b_m + (b_{m-1} - a - m) + (b_{m-2} + a_{m-1}) + \dots + (b_1 - a_2) - a_1$$

$$\geq b_m - a_1$$

$$\geq b - a_1$$

$$\geq b - a_1$$

Thus,  $\lambda^*([a, b]) = \lambda([a, b]) = b - a$ .

Let I = (a, b]. Let  $I_n = [a + 1/n, b]$ . Then,  $I = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [a + 1/n, b]$ .

$$\lambda(I) = \lambda \left( \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n \right)$$

$$= \lim_{n \to \infty} \lambda(I_n)$$

$$= \lim_{n \to \infty} (b - a) - (1/n)$$

$$= b - a.$$

Similarly for  $\lambda([a, b)) = b - a$ , and  $\lambda((a, b)) = b - a$ .

If I is unbounded, for every n, we can find a closed and bounded  $I_n \subseteq I$  with  $\lambda(I_n) = n$ . Therefore,  $\lambda(I) \ge \lambda(I_n) = n$ . Therefore,  $\lambda(I) = \infty$ .

### Lemma: Translation-Invariance of the Outer Measure

For  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\lambda^*(E+t) = \lambda * *(E)$ .

**Proof:** Given that  $E \subseteq \bigcup_{k \ge 1} I_k$ , then  $E + t \subseteq \bigcup_{k \ge 1} (I_k + t)$ . We have that  $I_k + t$  are still open intervals. Note that  $\lambda_0(I_k + t) = \lambda_0(I_k)$ .

Therefore,

$$\lambda^*(E+t) \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k+t)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k).$$

By definition,  $\lambda^*(E+t) \leq \lambda^*(E)$ .

Additionally,

$$\lambda^*(E) = \lambda^*(E + t - t)$$
  
 
$$\leq \lambda^*(E + t).$$

### Proposition: Translation-Invariance of the Lebesgue Measure

If  $M \in \mathcal{L}$ , and  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , then  $M + t \in \mathcal{L}$  and  $\lambda(M + t) = \lambda(M)$ .

**Proof:** Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ .

$$\lambda^{*}(E) = \lambda^{*}(E - t)$$

$$= \lambda^{*}((E - t) \cap M) + \lambda^{*}((E - t) \cap M^{c}) \qquad M \in \mathcal{L}$$

$$= \lambda^{*}((E - t) \cap M + t) + \lambda^{*}((E - t) \cap M^{c} + t)$$

$$= \lambda^{*}(E \cap (M + t)) + \lambda^{*}(E \cap (M + t)^{c}).$$

Therefore,  $M + t \in \mathcal{L}$ , and

$$\lambda(M+t) = \lambda^*(M+t)$$
$$= \lambda^*(M)$$
$$= \lambda(M).$$

Thus, we have our measure space,  $(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{L}, \lambda)$ , with

- λ complete;
- $\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}} \subset \mathcal{L}$ ;
- $\lambda(I) = \text{length}(I)$ ;
- $\lambda(E+t) = \lambda(E)$ ;
- $\lambda$  is  $\sigma$ -finite.

# Regularity of the Lebesgue Measure

## Theorem: Approximating a Measurable Set

Let  $M \in \mathcal{L}$ .

- (1)  $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists U \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  open with  $M \subseteq U$  and  $\lambda(U \setminus M) < \varepsilon$ .
- (2) There is a  $G_{\delta}$  set  $V \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  with  $M \subseteq V$  and  $\lambda(V \setminus M) = 0$ .
- (3)  $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists C \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  closed with  $C \subseteq M$  and  $\lambda(M \setminus C) < \varepsilon$ .
- (4) There is a  $F_{\sigma}$  set with  $F \subseteq M$  and  $\lambda(M \setminus F) = 0$ .

**Proof of (1):** If  $M \in \mathcal{L}$ , then  $\lambda(M) = \lambda^*(M)$ . By definition, given  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists M \subseteq \bigcup_{k \ge 1} I_k$ , with  $I_k$  open, and

$$\lambda(M) + \varepsilon > \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda_0(I_k)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda(I_k)$$

$$\geq \lambda \left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} I_k\right).$$

Set 
$$U = \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} I_k$$
.

If  $\lambda(M) < \infty$ , then  $\lambda(U \setminus M) = \lambda(U) - \lambda(M) < \varepsilon$ . Otherwise, if  $\lambda(M) = \infty$ , then  $M = \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty} M_k$ , where each  $\lambda(M_k) < \infty$ .

For each  $M_k$ , find  $U_k$  open with  $U_K \supseteq M_k$  and  $\lambda(U_k \setminus M_k) = \lambda(U_k) \setminus \lambda(M_k) < \varepsilon \cdot 2^{-k}$ . Set  $U = \bigcup U_k \supseteq M$ . Then,

$$\lambda(U \setminus M) = \lambda \left( \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} \setminus \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} M_k \right)$$

$$= \lambda \left( \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} (U_k \setminus M_k^c) \right)$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda(U_k \setminus M_k)$$

$$\leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \varepsilon \cdot 2^{-k}$$

$$= \varepsilon.$$

**Proof of (2):** For every  $n \ge 1$ , find an open  $U_n \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  with  $U_n \supseteq M$  and  $\lambda(U_n \setminus M) < 1/n$ . Set  $V = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} U_n$ .

$$\lambda(V \setminus M) = \lambda(V \cap M^c)$$

$$= \lambda \left( \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} (U_n \setminus M) \right)$$

$$\leq \lambda(U_n \setminus M)$$

$$< 1/n$$

 $\forall n$ 

meaning

$$\lambda(V \setminus M) = 0.$$

**Proof of (3):**  $M^c \in \mathcal{L}$ . Use (1) to prove.

**Proof of (4):** Use (3).

Corollary: Completion of the Borel Measure Space

$$(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{L}, \lambda) = (\mathbb{R}, \overline{\mathcal{B}}_{\mathbb{R}}, \overline{\mu}),$$

where  $\mu = \lambda|_{\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}}$ .

**Proof:** We want to show that if  $M \in \mathcal{L}$ , then  $M = B \cup E$ , where  $E \subseteq N \in \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ , where  $\mu(N) = 0$ .

We know  $\exists V \ \mathsf{G}_{\delta}$  and  $F \ \mathsf{F}_{\sigma}$ , with  $F \subseteq M \subseteq V$ ,  $\lambda(M \setminus F) = \lambda(V \setminus M) = \emptyset$ .

Set  $M = F \cup (M \setminus F)$ . We have F Borel, and  $M \setminus F \subseteq V \setminus F$ . We know that  $\mu(V \setminus F) = 0$ .

## Corollary: Inner and Outer Regularity

Let  $M \in \mathcal{L}$ . Then,

- Outer regularity:  $\lambda(M) = \inf \{ \lambda(U) \mid U \supseteq M, U \text{ open} \}$
- Inner regularity:  $\lambda(M) = \sup \{\lambda(K) \mid K \subseteq M, K \text{ compact}\}\$

**Proof of (1):** If  $\lambda(M) = \infty$ , the proof is clear.

Assume  $\lambda(M) < \infty$ . The  $\leq$  direction is clear.

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ ; we have  $\exists U \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  with  $M \subseteq U$  and  $\lambda(U \setminus M) < \varepsilon$ , so  $\lambda(U) < \lambda(M) + \varepsilon$ .

**Proof of (2):** Assume M is bounded. Given  $\varepsilon > 0$ , find C closed with  $C \subseteq M$  and  $\lambda(M \setminus C) < \varepsilon$ . Since C is bounded, we have C is compact. Since M is bounded,  $\lambda(M) < \infty$ . Therefore,  $\lambda(C) < \infty$ , meaning  $\lambda(M) - \varepsilon < \lambda(C)$ . Since  $\lambda(M)$  is an upper bound for the right hand side, we are done.

Suppose M is not bounded. Set  $M_n = M \cap [-n, n]$ . Notice that  $M_1 \subseteq M_2 \subseteq \cdots$ , with  $\bigcup M_n = M$ . Therefore,

$$\lambda(M) = \sup M_n$$
.

**Case 1:**  $\lambda(M) = +\infty$ . For every n, find a compact  $K_n \subseteq M_n$  (which is possible as the  $M_n$  are bounded) and  $\lambda(M_n) - 1 < \lambda(K_n)$ . Letting  $n \to \infty$ , we have  $\lambda(K_n) \to \infty$ . Therefore,  $\sup \lambda(K_n) = \infty$ .

**Case 2:**  $\lambda(M) < \infty$ . Given  $\varepsilon > 0$ , find n with  $\lambda(M) - \varepsilon/2 < \lambda(M_n)$ . There is a compact K with  $K \subseteq M_n$  and  $\lambda(M_n) - \varepsilon/2 < \lambda(K)$ . Therefore,  $K \subseteq M$  with  $\lambda(M) - \varepsilon < \lambda(K)$ .

#### **Proposition: Symmetric Difference Approximation**

Let  $M \in \mathcal{L}$  with  $\lambda(M) < \infty$ . Given  $\varepsilon > 0$ , there is an open  $V = \bigsqcup_{i=1}^{n} (a_{j}, b_{j})$  such that  $\lambda(M \triangle V) < \varepsilon$ .

**Proof:** There is an open set U with  $M \subseteq U$  and  $\lambda(U \setminus M) = \lambda(U) - \lambda(M) < \varepsilon/2$ . Since every open set is a disjoint union of open intervals, we have  $U = \bigsqcup_{j=1}^{\infty} (a_j, b_j)$ . Therefore,  $\sum \lambda(a_j, b_j) \le \lambda(M)$ . Thus,  $\exists n$  large such that  $\sum_{j=n+1}^{\infty} \lambda(a_j, b_j) < \varepsilon/2$ . Set  $V = \bigsqcup_{j=1}^{n} (a_j, b_j)$ .

#### Vitali's Theorem

Given  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  with  $\lambda^*(E) > 0$ ,  $\exists N \subseteq E$  with  $N \notin \mathcal{L}$ .

**Proof:** Assume E is bounded;  $E \subseteq [-a, a]$ . Put an equivalence relation on E:  $x \sim y$  if and only if  $x - y \in \mathbb{Q}$ . Therefore,  $E = \bigsqcup_{i \in I} [x_i]$ , with  $x_i \in E$ . Set  $N = \{x_i\}_{i \in I}$ . We claim that N is not measurable.

Let  $\{r_k\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$  be an enumeration of the rationals inside  $\mathbb{Q} \cap [-2a, 2a]$ . Notice that  $\{r_K + N\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$  are pairwise disjoint. Also,  $E \subseteq \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty} r_k + N$ , since, given  $x \in E$ , we have  $x \sim x_i$  for some  $x_i \in N$ , so  $x - x_i \in \mathbb{Q} \cap [-2a, 2a]$ , meaning  $x - x_i = r_k$  for some  $r_k \in \mathbb{Q} \cap [-2a, 2a]$ , meaning  $x \in r_k + N$ .

If N were measurable, then

$$0 < \lambda^*(E)$$

$$\leq \lambda^* \left( \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty} r_k + N \right)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda(r_k + N)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \lambda(N).$$

We also have  $\lambda(N) = \lambda^*(N) \le \lambda^*(E) \le 2a$ . Together, we arrive at a contradiction.

If *E* is not bounded, let  $E_n = \cap [-n, n]$ . Then,

$$0 < \lambda^*(E)$$

$$= \lambda^*(E_n)$$

$$\leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^*(E_n).$$

Since  $\lambda^*(E) > 0$ , there must exist some  $E_n$  with  $\lambda^*(E_n) > 0$ , meaning  $E_n$  contains a non-measurable subset, so E has a non-measurable subset.

## **Cantor-Lebesgue Function**

To find a non-Borel, Lebesgue-measurable set, we must construct and explore the properties of the Cantor-Lebesgue function.

**Proof:** Consider the Cantor set:

$$C_{0} = [0, 1]$$

$$C_{1} = [0, 1/3] \cup [2/3, 1]$$

$$C_{2} = [0, 1/9] \cup [2/9, 1/3] \cup [2/3, 7/9] \cup [8/9, 1]$$

$$C_{n} = \frac{1}{3} (C_{n-1} \cup (2 + C_{n-1}))$$

$$C = \bigcap_{n=0}^{\infty} C_{n}.$$

To find  $\lambda(\mathcal{C})$ , notice that  $\mathcal{C}$  is closed (and thus Borel), meaning  $\lambda(\mathcal{C}) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \lambda(\mathcal{C}_n)$ , meaning  $\lambda(\mathcal{C}) = 0$ .

We will build a function from the removed intervals of the Cantor set. Let

• 
$$G_1 = C_0 \setminus C_1 = \underbrace{(1/3, 2/3)}_{I_{1,1}}$$

• 
$$G_2 = C_1 \setminus C_2 = \underbrace{(1/9, 2/9)}_{I_{2,1}} \sqcup \underbrace{(7/9, 8/9)}_{I_{2,2}}$$

• 
$$G_3 = C_2 \setminus C_3 = \underbrace{(1/27, 2/27)}_{I_{3,1}} \cup \underbrace{(7/27, 8/27)}_{I_{3,2}} \cup \underbrace{(19/27, 20/27)}_{I_{3,3}} \cup \underbrace{(25/27, 26/27)}_{I_{3,4}}.$$

At each step, we have  $G_k = C_{k-1} \setminus C_k = \bigsqcup_{j=1}^{2^{k-1}} I_{k,j}$ . If we let  $L_k = \bigsqcup_{j=1}^k G_j$ . Notice that  $L_k \sqcup C_k = [0,1]$ .

Let

$$\begin{split} g_k &= \sum_{j=1}^{2^{k-1}} \frac{2j-1}{2^k} \mathbb{1}_{I_{k,j}} \\ g_1 &= \frac{1}{2} \mathbb{1}_{(1/3,2/3)} \\ g_2 &= \frac{1}{4} \mathbb{1}_{(1/9,2/9)} + \frac{3}{4} \mathbb{1}_{(7/9,8/9)} \\ g_3 &= \frac{1}{8} \mathbb{1}_{(1/27,2/27)} + \frac{3}{8} \mathbb{1}_{(7/27,8/27)} + \frac{5}{8} \mathbb{1}_{(19/27,20/27)} + \frac{7}{8} \mathbb{1}_{(25/27,26/27)}. \end{split}$$

Now, let  $f_n = \sum_{k=1}^n g_k$ .

Let  $\varphi_n$ :  $[0,1] \to [0,1]$  be the unique continuous extension of  $f_n$ , where  $\varphi(0) = 0$ ,  $\varphi(1) = 1$ , and  $\varphi_n$  is linear on  $C_n$ .

We claim that  $(\varphi_n)_n$  are uniformly Cauchy. Note that

$$|\varphi_{k+1}(x)-\varphi_k(x)|<\frac{1}{2^k}.$$

So, for m > n,

$$\begin{aligned} |\varphi_{m}(x) - \varphi_{n}(x)| &\leq |\varphi_{m}(x) - \varphi_{m-1}(x)| + \dots + |\varphi_{n+1}(x) - \varphi_{n}(x)| \\ &\leq 2^{1-m} + \dots + 2^{-n} \\ &\leq 2^{1-n} \\ &\|\varphi_{m}(x) - \varphi_{n}(x)\|_{u} \leq 2^{1-n}. \end{aligned}$$

Since C([0,1]) is complete, we must have that  $(\varphi_n)_n \xrightarrow{\|\cdot\|_u} \varphi \in C([0,1])$ . We call  $\varphi$  the Cantor-Lebesgue Function.

## Properties of the Cantor-Lebesgue Function:

- (1)  $\varphi$  is increasing;
- (2)  $\varphi$  is constant on  $[0,1] \setminus \mathcal{C}$ ;
- (3)  $\varphi([0,1]) = [0,1];$
- (4)  $\varphi(C) = [0, 1].$

### **Proof of Properties of Cantor-Lebesgue Function:**

- (1) If  $x \le y$ , then  $\varphi_n(x) \le \varphi_n(y)$ , meaning  $\varphi(x) \le \varphi(y)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .
- (2) If  $x \notin \mathcal{C}$ , then  $x \in \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} \mathcal{L}_k$ . Let  $x \in \mathcal{L}_{\ell}$ . Thus,  $\varphi(x) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \varphi_n(x) = \lim_{n \to \infty} f_n(x) = f_{\ell}(x)$ .
- (3) Intermediate value theorem.
- (4) We can see that  $\mathcal{C} \sqcup \underbrace{[0,1] \setminus \mathcal{C}}_{L} = [0,1].$  Thus,

$$\varphi([0,1]) = \varphi(\mathcal{C}) \sqcup \varphi(L).$$

We can see that  $\lambda(\varphi(L)) = 0$ , since  $\varphi(L)$  is a countable set. Thus,  $\lambda(\varphi(C)) = 1$ .

Since C is compact,  $\varphi(C)$  is compact, and thus closed.

If  $\exists t \in [0,1] \setminus \varphi(\mathcal{C})$ , then  $\exists \delta > 0$  such that  $(t-\delta,t+\delta) \in [0,1] \setminus \varphi(\mathcal{C})$ , implying  $\lambda(\varphi(\mathcal{C})) < 1$ .

# **Properties of a New Function:** Let $\psi : [0, 1] \to [0, 2], \ \psi(x) = x + \psi(x)$ .

- (1)  $\psi$  is strictly increasing
- (2)  $\psi:[0,1] \rightarrow [0,2]$  is bijective
- (3)  $\lambda(\psi(\mathcal{C})) = 1$

# **Proof of Properties of New Function:**

- (1) Trivial.
- (2) Intermediate Value Theorem.
- (3)

$$\psi(L) = \psi\left(\bigsqcup L_k\right)$$
$$= | \psi(L_k).$$

Notice that

$$\psi(I_{k,j}) = \{x + \varphi(x) \mid x \in I_{k,j}\}$$
$$= \left\{x + \frac{2j-1}{2^k} \mid x \in I_{k,j}\right\}$$
$$\lambda(\psi(I_{k,j})) = \lambda(I_{k,j}).$$

Therefore, we see that

$$\lambda(\psi(G_k)) = \lambda \left( \psi \left( \bigsqcup_{j=1}^{2k-1} I_{k,j} \right) \right)$$

$$= \lambda \left( \bigsqcup \psi(I_{k,j}) \right)$$

$$= \sum_{j=1}^{2k-1} \lambda(\psi(I_{k,j}))$$

$$= \sum_{j=1}^{2k-1} \lambda(I_{k,j})$$

$$= \lambda(G_k).$$

Thus,

$$\lambda(\psi(L)) = \sum \lambda(\psi(G_k))$$

$$= \sum \lambda(G_k)$$

$$= \sum \lambda\left(\bigcup G_k\right)$$

$$= 1,$$

meaning

$$[0,2] = \psi([0,1])$$

$$= \psi(\mathcal{C} \sqcup L)$$

$$= \psi(\mathcal{C}) \sqcup \psi(L)$$

$$\Rightarrow \lambda(\psi(\mathcal{C})) = 1.$$

**Proposition:** There is a set  $E \in \mathcal{L} \setminus \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ .

**Proof of Proposition:** We had  $\psi:[0,1] \to [0,2]$  a continuous bijection with  $\lambda(\psi(\mathcal{C}))=1$ . By Vitali's theorem,  $\exists N \in \psi(\mathcal{C})$  with  $N \notin \mathcal{L}$ .

Set  $E = \psi^{-1}(N) \subseteq \mathcal{C}$ . Since  $\lambda(\mathcal{C}) = 0$ , and  $E \subseteq \mathcal{C}$ ,  $E \in \mathcal{L}$  (the Lebesgue measure is complete). Assume  $E \in \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ .

Since  $\beta = \psi^{-1}$  is a continuous bijection, we have  $N = \beta^{-1}(E)$  is Borel.  $\perp$ 

**Exercise:** Let  $f: X \to Y$  is a continuous map between two metric spaces. If  $B \in \mathcal{B}_Y$ , then  $f^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{B}_X$ .

## **Measurable Functions**

Measurable functions are morphisms in the category of measurable spaces.

Let  $(\omega, \mathcal{M})$  and  $(\Lambda, \mathcal{N})$  be measurable spaces.  $f: \Omega \to \Lambda$  is called  $\mathcal{M}$ - $\mathcal{N}$ -measurable if  $E \subseteq \mathcal{N}$  implies  $f^{-1}(E) \in \mathcal{M}$ .

When mapping into  $\mathbb{R}$  or  $\mathbb{C}$ , we assume the codomain is equipped with the Borel  $\sigma$ -algebra.

- (1)  $f: \Omega \to \mathbb{F}$  is measurable if  $f^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{M} \ \forall B \in \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{F}}$ .
- (2) For  $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  $f: S \to \mathbb{F}$  is measurable if it is  $\mathcal{L}_S \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{F}}$ -measurable.

# Proposition: Measurability On a Generated $\sigma$ -Algebra

Suppose  $\sigma(\mathcal{E}) = \mathcal{N}$ . Then,  $f: \Omega \Rightarrow *$  is measurable if and only if  $f^{-1}(E) \in \mathcal{M} \ \forall E \in \mathcal{E}$ .

**Proof:** The forward direction is clear.

In the reverse direction, let  $\mathcal{F} = \{ F \subseteq \Lambda \mid f^{-1}(F) \in \mathcal{M} \}$ . We have that  $\mathcal{E} \subseteq \mathcal{F}$ . All we need do is show that  $\mathcal{F}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra, so  $\mathcal{N} \subseteq \mathcal{F}$ .

Thus, if  $f: X \to Y$  is continuous between metric spaces, then f is  $\mathcal{B}_{X}$ - $\mathcal{B}_{Y}$ -measurable.

Additionally,  $f: \Omega \to \mathbb{R}$  is measurable if and only if  $[f < b] := \{x \in \Omega \mid f(x) < b\}$ , or  $[f < b] = f^{-1}((-\infty, b))$  is in  $\mathcal{M}$  for all  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ .

#### **Extended Real Numbers**

We sometimes work with the extended real numbers  $\overline{\mathbb{R}} = [-\infty, \infty] = \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm \infty\}$ . It isn't a field, but  $-\infty \le a \le \infty$  for all  $a \in \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ .

**Exercise:**  $\mathcal{B}_{\overline{\mathbb{R}}} = \{ E \subseteq \overline{\mathbb{R}} \mid E \cap \mathbb{R} \in \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}} \}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $\overline{\mathbb{R}}$ .

A member of  $\mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$  looks like  $B, B \cup \{\infty\}, B \cup \{-\infty\}, B \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  where  $B \in \mathcal{B}_{\mathbb{R}}$ .

- (1)  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is measurable if it is  $\mathcal{M}$ - $\mathcal{B}_{\overline{\mathbb{R}}}$ -measurable.
- (2)  $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  $f: S \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is measurable if f is  $\mathcal{L}_S$ - $\mathcal{B}_{\overline{\mathbb{R}}}$ -measurable.

### Proposition: Preservation of Measurability under Operations

If  $f, g: \Omega \to \mathbb{R}$  are measurable, then

- (1)  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\alpha f$  is measurable;
- (2)  $f \pm g$  is measurable;
- (3) fg is measurable;
- (4)  $\frac{f}{g}$  is measurable provided  $g \neq 0$  on  $\Omega$ .

**Proof of (2):** Fix  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ . We want to show that  $[f+g < b] \in \mathcal{M}$ . Let  $x \in \Omega$  such that f(x) + g(x) < b. Then, f(x) < b - g(x).

So,  $\exists r \in \mathbb{Q}$  with f(x) < r < b - g(x). So, g(x) < b - r. Therefore,  $[f + g < b] \subseteq \bigcup_{r \in \mathbb{Q}} ([f < r] \cap [g < b - r])$ . Reverse inclusion is straightforward.

**Proof of (3):** First, we will show that  $f^2$  is measurable.

If  $b \le 0$ , then  $[f^2 < b] = \emptyset$ .

Let b > 0. Then,  $[f^2 < b] = [-\sqrt{b} < f < \sqrt{b}] = f^{-1}((-\sqrt{b}, \sqrt{b}))$ .

We have  $fg = \frac{1}{2} \left( (f+g)^2 - f^2 - g^2 \right)$ , so from (1), (2), and above, we have fg is measurable.

**Exercise:**  $\sigma(\{[-\infty,b)\mid b\in\mathbb{R}\})=\sigma(\{[-\infty,b]\mid b\in\mathbb{R}\})=\mathcal{B}_{\overline{\mathbb{R}}}.$  When checking if  $f:\Omega\to\overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is measurable, we need only check  $f^{-1}([-\infty,b])$  is measurable.

## Proposition: More Preservation of Measurability

Let  $f, g: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ . Then,

- (1) max(f, g) is measurable;
- (2) min(f, g) is measurable;
- (3)  $f^+ = \max(f, 0)$  and  $f^- = -\min(f, 0)$  are measurable;
- (4) |f| is measurable.

**Proof:** Fix  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ .

(1)

$$[\max(f, g) < b] = [f < b] \cap [g < b].$$

(2)

$$[\min(f, g) < b] = [f < b] \cup [g < b].$$

(3)

$$[\max(f,0) < b] = [f < b] \cap [0 < b]$$
$$[-\min(f,0) < b] = [-f < b] \cup [0 < b].$$

(4) 
$$|f| = f^+ + f^-$$
.

### **Proposition: Sequence of Measurable Functions**

Let  $(f_n : \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}})_n$  be a sequence of measurable functions. Then,

- (1) sup  $f_n$  is measurable;
- (2) inf  $f_n$  is measurable;
- (3)  $\limsup f_n$  is measurable;
- (4)  $\lim \inf f_n$  is measurable.

**Proof:** Let  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ .

(1)

$$[\sup f_n \le b] = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} [f_n \le b]$$

(2)

$$[\inf f_n < b] = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [f_n < b]$$

(3)

$$\limsup f_n = \inf_{m \ge 1} \left( \sup_{n \ge m} f_n \right)$$

(4)

$$\liminf f_n = \sup_{m \ge 1} \left( \sup_{n \ge m} f_n \right)$$

#### **Proposition: Pointwise Convergence of Measurable Functions**

Let  $(f_n : \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}})$  be a sequence of measurable functions with  $(f_n)_n \to f$  pointwise. Then, f is measurable.

**Proof:** If  $(f_n)_n \to f$  pointwise, then  $f = \limsup f_n = \liminf f_n$ .

## **Simple Functions**

(1) for  $E \subseteq \Omega$ , then  $\mathbb{1}_E : \Omega \to \mathbb{R}$ , the characteristic function of E, is defined by

$$\mathbb{1}_{E}(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & x \in E \\ 0 & x \notin E \end{cases}.$$

If  $E = \{x_0\}$ , then we write  $\mathbb{1}_E = \delta_{x_0}$ .

(2) A simple function  $\phi:\Omega\to\mathbb{R}$  is a linear combination of characteristic functions.

$$\phi = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k \mathbb{1}_{E_k}.$$
  $c_k \in \mathbb{R}, E_k \subseteq \Omega$ 

**Remark:**  $\phi$  can assume finitely many values, specifically at most  $2^n$ .

If  $ran(\phi) = \{d_1, \dots, d_m\}$ , where  $d_j$  are distinct. Write  $D_j = \phi^{-1}(\{d_j\})$ . Then,

$$\phi = \sum_{j=1}^m d_j \mathbb{1}_{D_j}$$

is known as the *standard form*, where  $d_j$  are distinct, and  $\bigsqcup D_j = \Omega$ .

**Exercise 1:** Given  $\phi = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k \mathbb{1}_{E_k}$ ,  $\phi$  is measurable if and only if  $E_k \in \mathcal{M}$ .

**Exercise 2:** If X is a metric space,  $\mathbb{1}_E$  is continuous if and only if E is clopen in X.

### **Proposition: Properties of Characteristic Functions**

(1)

$$\mathbb{1}_{\bigsqcup D_j} = \sum_{j=1}^m \mathbb{1}_{D_j}$$

(2)

$$\mathbb{1}_E \cdot \mathbb{1}_F = \mathbb{1}_{E \cap F}$$

(3)

$$\begin{split} & \Sigma(\Omega) := \{\phi \mid \phi : \Omega \to \mathbb{R} \text{ simple} \} \\ & \Sigma(\Omega, \mathcal{M}) := \{\phi \mid \phi : \Omega \to \mathbb{R} \text{ simple and measurable} \} \end{split}$$

is a unital separating subalgebra of  $\mathcal{F}(\Omega, \mathbb{R})$ .

(4) Let X be a compact, totally disconnected metric space. Then,

$$\mathfrak{C} := \operatorname{span}\{\mathbb{1}_E \mid E \subseteq X \text{ clopen}\}$$

is a unital separating subalgebra for C(X).

Therefore,  $\overline{\mathfrak{C}}^{\|\cdot\|_u} = C(X)$ .

## Theorem: Pointwise Convergence of Simple Measurable Functions

If  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  is a measurable space, and  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is measurable, there is a sequence  $(\phi_n)_n$  of simple measurable functions such that  $\phi_n(x) \to f(x)$  for all  $x \in \Omega$ .

If  $f \geq 0$ , we can take  $(\phi_n)_n$  to be pointwise increasing.

If f is bounded, then  $(\|f - \phi_n\|_u)_n \to 0$ , and  $\phi_n$  are uniformly bounded:  $\sup \|\phi_n\|_u < \infty$ .

**Proof:** Assume that  $f \ge 0$ . For each n, partition  $[0, 2^n]$  into subintervals of length  $2^{-n}$ . We will have  $2^{2n}$  subintervals:

$$I_{n,0} = \left[0, \frac{1}{2^n}\right]$$

$$I_{n,k} = \left(\frac{k}{2^n}, \frac{k+1}{2^n}\right],$$

with  $k = 1, 2, ..., 2^{2n} - 1$ . We define  $J_n = (2^n, \infty]$ .

Let 
$$E_{n,k} = f^{-1}(I_{n,k})$$
, with  $k = 1, 2, ..., 2^{2n} - 1$ . Let  $F_n = f^{-1}(J_n)$ .

Notice that 
$$\left(\bigsqcup_{k=1}^{2^{2n}-1} E_{n,k}\right) \sqcup F_n = \Omega$$
, and  $E_{n,k}$ ,  $F_n$  are measurable.

Let

$$\phi_n = \sum_{k=0}^{2^{2n}-1} \frac{k}{2^n} \mathbb{1}_{E_{n,k}} + 2^n \mathbb{1}_{F_n}.$$

We see that  $\phi_n$  are simple, measurable, and positive.

Fix  $x \in \Omega$ . If f(x) is finite, there is a large N with  $f(x) \le 2^N$ . Fix  $n \ge N$ . Then,  $\exists ! k$  with  $x \in E_{n,k}$ , meaning that  $\frac{k}{2^n} < f(x) \le \frac{k+1}{2^n}$ .

Thus, we have

$$|f(x) - \phi_n(x)| = \left| f(x) - \frac{k}{2^n} \right|$$

$$\leq \frac{1}{2^n}.$$

Thus, as  $n \to \infty$ , we have  $(\phi_n(x)) \to f(x)$ .

If  $f(x) = +\infty$ , then  $x \in F_n$  for all n. So,  $\phi_n(x) = 2^n$  for all n, which converges to f(x).

If f is bounded, then for large n,  $F_n = \emptyset$ . So,  $||f - \phi_n||_u \le 2^{-n}$ , since our choice of N above works for all x. Thus,  $(\varphi_n)_n \xrightarrow{\|\cdot\|_u} f$ , and clearly  $\sup ||\phi_n||_u \le ||f||_u$ .

If  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is measurable, then  $f = f^+ - f^-$ , where  $f^+$  and  $f^-$  are positive and measurable. Perform the above procedure for  $f^+$  and  $f^-$ , and subtract.

#### Proposition: Measure on set of Measurable Functions

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$  be a measurable space.

$$L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M}) := \{ f : \Omega \to \mathbb{R} \mid f \text{ measurable} \}$$

is a unital, commutative algebra. Let  $\mu$  be a measure on  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ . Define a relation on  $L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ :

$$f \sim_{\mu} g \Leftrightarrow \mu \left(\underbrace{\left\{x \mid f(x) \neq g(x)\right\}}_{\left(\left\{f-g\right\}^{-1}\left(\left\{0\right\}\right)\right\}^{c}}\right) = 0.$$

Then,  $\sim_{\mu}$  is an equivalence relation.

We define

$$L(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu) := L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M}) / \sim_{\mu}$$

is a unital, commutative algebra.

$$[f]_{\mu} + [g]_{\mu} = [f + g]_{\mu}$$
  
 $\alpha[f]_{\mu} = [\alpha f]_{\mu}$   
 $[f]_{\mu} \cdot [g]_{\mu} = [fg]_{\mu}$ .

**Proof:** Reflexivity and symmetry are clear.

Let  $f \sim_{\mu} g \sim_{\mu} h$ . Let  $N := \{x \mid f(x) \neq g(x)\}$  and  $M = \{x \mid g(x) \neq h(x)\}$ . We know that  $\mu(N) = 0 = \mu(M)$ .

$$N^{c} \cap M^{c} \subseteq \{x \mid f(x) = h(x)\}.$$
$$\{x \mid f(x) \neq h(x)\} \subseteq N \cup M.$$

Since  $\mu(N \cup M) = 0$ , so too is  $\mu(\{x \mid f(x) \neq h(x)\})$ .

#### **Essentially Bounded Functions**

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space. Suppose  $f \in L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ .

- (1)  $c \ge 0$  is an essential bound for f if  $\mu(\{x \mid |f(x)| > c\}) = 0$ . If f admits an essential bound, f is called essentially bounded.
- (2) The essential supremum,  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) = \inf(\{c \mid c \text{ is an essential bound}\})$ . We say  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) = \infty$  if f has no essential bound.

For example, if  $f = \mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{Q}}$ , then  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) = 0$ . At the same time,  $\|f\|_u = 1$ .

#### **Lemma: Essential Supremum Property**

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space. For  $f \in L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ ,  $|f(x)| \le \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f)$  for almost every  $x \in \Omega$  ( $\mu$ -almost everywhere). We say  $\mu$ -a.e. if  $x \in \Omega$  means  $\forall x \in \Omega \setminus N$ , where  $\mu(N) = 0$ .

**Proof:** If  $ess sup(f) = \infty$ , then we are done.

Suppose  $c_f = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) < \infty$ . For  $n \ge 1$ ,  $\exists$  essential bound  $c_n$  for f such that  $c_f + 1/n > c_n$ .

Let  $N_n = \{x \mid |f(x)| > c_n\}$ . Since  $c_n$  is an essential bound,  $\mu(N_n) = 0$ .

$$\mu\left(\left\{x\mid|f(x)|\leq c_f\right\}^c\right) = \mu\left(\left\{x\mid|f(x)|>c_f\right\}^c\right)$$

$$= \mu\left(\bigcup_{n\geq 1}\left\{x\mid|f(x)|>c_f+1/n\right\}\right)$$

$$\subseteq \mu\left(\bigcup_{n\geq 1}\left\{x\mid|f(x)|>c_n\right\}\right)$$

$$= \mu\left(\bigcup_{n\geq 1}N_n\right)$$

$$= 0.$$

## **Proposition: Arithmetic Operations of Essential Supremum**

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space, and  $f, g \in L_0(\Omega, \mathcal{M})$ . Then,

- (1)  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f+g) \le \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) + \operatorname{ess\,sup}(g)$
- (2)  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(\alpha f) = |\alpha| \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f)$
- (3)  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(fg) \le (\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f))(\operatorname{ess\,sup}(g))$
- (4)  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) = 0 \Rightarrow f = 0 \ \mu\text{-a.e.}$ , so  $[f]_0 = L(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$
- (5)  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(\mathbb{1}_\Omega) = 1$
- (6)  $ess sup(f) \le ||f||_{H}$
- (7)  $f \sim_{\mu} g \Rightarrow \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(g)$ .

**Proof of (1):** Assume  $c_f = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f)$ ,  $c_g = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(g)$ , with  $c_f$ ,  $c_g < \infty$ .

Let  $N = \{x \mid |f(x)| > c_f\}$  and  $M = \{x \mid |g(x)| > c_g\}$ . Both N and M are  $\mu$ -null, by the lemma.

$$\underbrace{\{x \mid |(f+g)(x)| > c_f + c_g\}}_{\mu\text{-null } (f+g \text{ measurable})} \subseteq N \cup M.$$

Therefore,  $c_f + c_g$  is an essential bound for f + g. Thus,  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(f + g) \leq c_f + c_g$ .

**Proof of (7):** Let  $N = \{x \mid f(x) \neq g(x)\}$ . It is the case that  $\mu(N) = 0$ . Let  $c_f = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f)$  and  $N_f = \{x \mid |f(x)| > c_f\}$ , which is is  $\mu$ -null by the lemma.

Then,  $\{x \mid |g(x)| > c_f\} \subseteq N_f \cup N$  is  $\mu$ -null.

Therefore,  $c_f$  is an essential bound for g. Thus,  $\operatorname{ess\,sup}(g) \leq c_f$ .

Similarly, ess sup $(f) \leq c_q$ .

## Proposition: Properties of $L_{\infty}$

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space.

$$\{[f] \in L(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu) \mid \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f) < \infty\}$$

is a unital commutative Banach algebra with norm  $\|[f]_{\mu}\|_{\infty} = \operatorname{ess\,sup}(f)$ . It is denoted  $L_{\infty}(\Omega,\mu)$ .

**Proof:** All we need show is completeness.

Let  $(f_n)_n$  be Cauchy in  $L_\infty(\Omega,\mu)$ . Then,  $|f_n(x)| \leq ||f_n||_\infty$  for all  $x \in N_n^c$ , where  $\mu(N_n) = 0$ . Let  $N = \bigcup_{n \geq 1} N_n$ . Then,  $\mu(N) = 0$ .

For all  $x \in \mathbb{N}^c$ , we have  $|f_n(x)| \leq \|f_n\|_{\infty}$  for all n. Set

$$g_n(x) = \begin{cases} f_n(x) & x \in \mathbb{N}^c \\ 0 & x \in \mathbb{N} \end{cases}.$$

Then,  $g_n = f_n$  in  $L_{\infty}(\Omega, \mu)$ . Note that  $(g_n : \Omega \to \mathbb{R})_{n \ge 1}$  are uniformly Cauchy in  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega)$  (in  $N^c$ ,  $|g_n - g_m| = |f_n - f_m| < \varepsilon$ , and in N,  $|g_n - g_m| = 0$ ).

Since  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega)$  is complete, we know  $(g_n)_n \to g$  in  $\ell_{\infty}(\Omega)$ . Certainly,  $g \in L_{\infty}(\Omega, \mu)$ . Thus,

$$||f_n - g||_{\infty} = ||g_n - g||_{\infty}$$

$$\leq ||g_n - g||_{u}$$

$$\to 0.$$

so  $L_{\infty}(\Omega, \mu)$  is complete.

#### Lebesgue Integration

Fix a measure space  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$ .

Define  $\phi:\Omega\to[0,\infty)$  be simple, positive, and measurable, given by

$$\phi = \sum_{k=1}^n d_k \mathbb{1}_{D_k}.$$

Standard Form

Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu := \sum_{k=1}^n d_k \mu(D_k),$$

with the convention that  $0 \cdot \infty = 0$ .

**Fact:** If  $\phi = \sum_{j=1}^m c_j \mathbb{1}_{E_j}$ , with  $c_j \geq 0$  and  $E_j \in \mathcal{M}$ , not necessarily in standard form. Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu = \sum_{j=1}^{m} c_{j} \mu(E_{j}).$$

## **Properties of Integral of Simple Functions**

Let  $\phi, \psi: \Omega \to [0, \infty)$  be simple, measurable, and positive. Then,

(i)

$$\int_{\Omega} (\phi + \psi) \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} \psi \ d\mu$$

(ii) For  $\alpha \geq 0$ 

$$\int_{\Omega} \alpha \phi \ d\mu = \alpha \int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu.$$

(iii) If  $0 \le \phi \le \psi$ , then

$$\int_\Omega \phi \ d\mu \leq \int_\Omega \psi \ d\mu$$

Proof of (iii): Let

$$\phi = \sum_{k=1}^n c_k \mathbb{1}_{E_k}$$
 $\psi = \sum_{\ell=1}^m d_\ell \mathbb{1}_{F_\ell}$ 

be standard representations. Consider a common refinement  $\{E_k \cap F_\ell\}_{k,\ell}$ . Then,

$$\begin{split} \mathbb{1}_{E_k} &= \mathbb{1}_{\bigsqcup_{\ell} E_k \cap F_\ell} \\ &= \sum_{\ell=1}^m \mathbb{1}_{E_k \cap F_\ell}. \end{split}$$

Thus,

$$\phi = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k \sum_{\ell=1}^{m} \mathbb{1}_{E_k \cap F_\ell}$$
$$= \sum_{k \ell} c_{k,\ell} \mathbb{1}_{E_k \cap F_\ell},$$

where

$$c_{k,\ell} = \begin{cases} 0 & E_k \cap F_\ell = \emptyset \\ c_k & E_k \cap F_\ell \neq \emptyset \end{cases}.$$

Similarly,

$$\psi = \sum_{k,\ell} d_{k,\ell} \mathbb{1}_{E_k \cap F_\ell},$$

$$d_{k,\ell} = \begin{cases} d_\ell & E_k \cap F_\ell \neq \emptyset \\ 0 & E_k \cap F_\ell = \emptyset \end{cases}.$$

Then,  $c_{k,\ell} \leq d_{k,\ell}$ .

$$\int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu = \sum_{k,\ell} c_{k,\ell} \mu(E_k \cap F_\ell)$$

$$\leq \sum_{k,\ell} d_{k,\ell} \mu(E_k \cap F_\ell)$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} \psi \ d\mu.$$

## **Definition of the Lebesgue Integral**

Let  $f: \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  be measurable. Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu := \sup \left\{ \int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu \mid 0 \le \phi \le f, \text{ simple, measurable} \right\}$$

For  $E \in \mathcal{M}$ , we define

$$\int_{E} f \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} (f) \left( \mathbb{1}_{E} \right) \ d\mu.$$

We say f is (Lebesgue) integrable if  $\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu < \infty$ .

#### **Exercise:**

$$\int_{(0,1]} \frac{1}{x} \ d\lambda = +\infty.$$

## Proposition: Properties of the Lebesgue Integral

The following follow from the results about simple functions. Let  $f, g: \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  measurable.

(1) For  $\alpha \geq 0$ 

$$\int_{\Omega} (\alpha f) \ d\mu = \alpha \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu;$$

(2) For  $0 \le f \le g$ 

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu.$$

## Theorem: Monotone Convergence of Lebesgue Integral

Suppose  $(f_n : \Omega \to [0, \infty])_{n \ge 1}$  are positive, measurable, and pointwise increasing. Let  $f : \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  defined by  $f(x) = \lim_{n \to \infty} f_n(x)$ . Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu = \lim_{n \to \infty} \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu$$
$$= \sup \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu.$$

**Proof:** Note that  $\lim_{n\to\infty} f_n(x) \in [0,\infty]$  always exists, since  $(f_n(x))_n$  is an increasing sequence.

Also, f is measurable (pointwise limit of measurable functions). Moreover,

$$\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} f_{n+1} \ d\mu.$$

Therefore,

$$\lim_{n\to\infty}\int_\Omega f_n\ d\mu=\sup\int_\Omega f_n\ d\mu$$

exists in  $[0,\infty]$ . Note that  $\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu$ , since  $f_n \leq f$ . Thus,  $\sup \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu$ .

Let 0 < t < 1. Let  $\phi : \Omega \to [0, \infty)$  be simple and measurable with  $0 \le \phi \le f$ .

Set  $E_n = \{x \in \Omega \mid f_n(x) \ge t\phi(x)\}$ . Note  $E_1 \subseteq E_2 \subseteq \cdots$  (since  $f_n$  are increasing). Additionally,

$$\bigcup_{n\geq 1} E_n = \Omega.$$

Notice that  $E_n$  are also measurable.

If  $A \subseteq \Omega$  is any measurable set. Then,  $A \cap E_1 \subseteq A \cap E_2 \subseteq \cdots$ , and  $\bigcup_{n \geq 1} (A \cap E_n) = A$ . Therefore,  $(\mu(A \cap E_n))_n \to \mu(A)$  by continuity of  $\mu$ .

Suppose  $\phi = \sum_{k=1}^m a_k \mathbb{1}_{A_k}$ . Then,

$$\phi \mathbb{1}_{E_n} = \sum_{k=1}^m a_k \mathbb{1}_{A_k \cap E_n}$$

$$\int_{\Omega} \phi \mathbb{1}_{E_n} d\mu = \sum_{k=1}^m a_k \mu(A_k \cap E_n)$$

$$\to \sum_{k=1}^m a_k \mu(A_k)$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} \phi d\mu.$$

Therefore,

$$\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \ge \int_{\Omega} f_n \mathbb{1}_{E_n} \ d\mu$$

$$\ge \int_{\Omega} t \phi \mathbb{1}_{E_n} \ d\mu$$

$$= t \int_{\Omega} \phi \mathbb{1}_{E_n} \ d\mu$$

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \ge t \int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu.$$

Taking the supremum over all  $\phi$ ,

$$t\int_{\Omega}f\ d\mu\leq\lim_{n\to\infty}\int_{\Omega}f_n\ d\mu,$$

and taking the supremum over all t, we get

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \leq \lim_{n \to \infty} \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu.$$

**Remark:** Given  $f:\Omega\to [0,\infty]$  measurable, we proved that there exists a sequence  $(\phi_n)_n$  of positive, simple, measurable functions with  $(\phi_n)_n\to \phi$  pointwise increasing. Thus, by the monotone convergence theorem,  $\int_\Omega \phi\ d\mu\to \int_\Omega f\ d\mu$ .

# Linearity of the Lebesgue Integral over $[0, \infty]$

Let  $f, g: \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  be measurable. Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} (f+g) \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu.$$

**Proof:** Use the Monotone Convergence Theorem and the earlier remark.

## Lebesgue Integral over $\overline{\mathbb{R}}$

Let  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  be measurable.

(1) If either  $f^+$  or  $f^-$  is measurable, then

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu := \int_{\Omega} f^+ \ d\mu - \int_{\Omega} f^- \ d\mu.$$

(2) f is said to be integrable if both  $f^+$  and  $f^-$  are integrable.

## Lemma: Absolute Value of Integrable Function

f is integrable if and only if |f| is integrable.

**Proof:** If f is integrable, then  $f^+$  and  $f^-$  are integrable, meaning

$$|f| = f^+ + f^-$$
 
$$\int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} f^+ \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} f^- \ d\mu.$$

If |f| is integrable, then  $\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu < \infty$ .

## Proposition: Linearity of the Lebesgue Integral over $\mathbb R$

Let  $f, g: \Omega \to \mathbb{R}$  be integrable.

(1)

$$\int_\Omega \alpha f \ d\mu = \alpha \int_\Omega f \ d\mu$$

(2)

$$\int_{\Omega} (f+g) \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu.$$

(3) If  $f \leq g$ , then

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu$$

(4)

$$\left| \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \right| \leq \int_{\Omega} |f| d\mu$$

**Proof of (2):** Write h as f + g. Note that  $|h| \le |f| + |g|$ , so h is integrable. Then,

$$h^+ - h^- = f^+ - f^- + g^+ - g^-$$
  
 $h^+ + f^- + g^- = f^+ + g^+ + h^-.$ 

Integrating and using linearity, we get

$$\int h^{+} d\mu + \int g^{-} d\mu + \int f^{-} d\mu = \int f^{+} d\mu + \int g^{+} d\mu + \int h^{-} d\mu$$

$$\int h^{+} d\mu - \int h^{-} d\mu = \int f^{+} d\mu - \int f^{-} d\mu + \int g^{+} d\mu - \int g^{-} d\mu$$

$$\int h d\mu = \int f d\mu + \int g d\mu.$$

**Proof of (3):** If  $f \leq g$ , then  $g - f \geq 0$ , so  $\int (g - f) d\mu \geq 0$ , meaning  $\int g d\mu - \int f d\mu \geq 0$ .

**Proof of (4):**  $-|f| \le f \le |f|$ . Using (3) and (1),

$$-\int |f| \ d\mu \le \int f \ d\mu \le \int |f| \ d\mu$$
$$\left| \int f \ d\mu \right| \le \int |f| \ d\mu.$$

#### Proposition: Integrable Function over Extended Real Line

Let  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is integrable. Then, f is finite  $\mu$ -almost everywhere.

**Proof:** Let  $E = \{x \mid |f(x)| = \infty\}$ . For any  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $|f| \ge n\mathbb{1}_E$ .

Therefore, we have  $\infty > \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \ge \int_{\Omega} n \mathbb{1}_E = n\mu(E)$ . Since this is true for any n, it must be the case that  $\mu(E) = 0$ .

## Proposition: Chebyshev's Inequality

Let  $f: \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  be integrable. Then,  $\mu(\{x \mid f(x) \ge t\}) \le \frac{1}{t} \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu$ .

**Proof:** Let  $E_t = \{x \mid f(x) \ge t\}$ . Thus,  $f1_{E_t} \ge t1_E$ . Thus,

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \ge \int_{\Omega} f \mathbb{1}_{E_t} \ d\mu$$

$$\ge \int_{\Omega} t \mathbb{1}_{E_t} \ d\mu$$

$$= t\mu(E_t).$$

### **Proposition: Zero Definiteness**

Let  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  be measurable. Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu = 0 \Leftrightarrow f = 0 \ \mu$$
-a.e.

**Proof:** Suppose f = 0  $\mu$ -a.e., and we can assume f is positive.

Suppose  $0 \le \phi \le f$  with  $\phi$  simple and measurable. Then,  $\phi = 0$   $\mu$ -a.e. If

$$\phi = \sum_{k=1}^n c_k \mathbb{1}_{E_k},$$

then

$$\int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k \mu(E_k).$$

If  $c_k \neq 0$ , then  $\mu(E_k) = 0$  (by the definition of  $\mu$ -a.e.) Thus,  $\int_{\Omega} \phi \ d\mu = 0$ , meaning  $\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu = 0$ .

Suppose  $\int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu = 0$ . Consider  $\{x \mid f(x) > 0\} = \bigcup_{n \geq 1} \{x \mid f(x) > 1/n\}$ , meaning

$$\mu\left(\left\{x\mid f(x)\geq 1/n\right\}\right)\leq n\int_{\Omega}f\ d\mu=0,$$
 Chebyshev's Inequality

so  $\mu(\{x \mid f(x) > 0\}) = 0$ .

**Exercise:** If  $f: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  is integrable, and  $\mu(N) = 0$ , then  $\int_N f \ d\mu = 0$ .

## **Proposition: Equivalent Integrals**

Let  $f, g: \Omega \to \overline{\mathbb{R}}$  integrable, and  $f = g \mu$ -a.e. Then,  $\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu$ .

**Proof:** We find  $\int_{\Omega} (f - g) \ d\mu = 0$ . Since  $\int$  is linear, we are done.

## **Defining** $L_1$

Let  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$  be a measure space. Then,

$$L_1(\Omega, \mu) := \{ [f]_{\mu} \in L(\Omega, \mu) \mid f \text{ integrable} \}.$$

# Proposition: Properties of $L^1$

- (1)  $L_1(\Omega, \mu) \to \mathbb{R}$ ,  $[f]_{\mu} \mapsto \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu$  and  $[f]_{\mu} \mapsto \int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu$  are well-defined maps.
- (2)  $L_1(\Omega, \mu)$  equipped with

$$||[f]_{\mu}||_{1} = \int_{\Omega} |f| \ d\mu$$

is a Banach space.

#### **Proof:**

- (1) Exercise.
- (2) We have already shown that  $||[f]_{\mu}||_1$  is a norm.

### **Convergence of Integrable Functions**

Fix a measure space  $(\Omega, \mathcal{M}, \mu)$ . If  $(f_n : \Omega \to \mathbb{R})_n$  is a sequence of integrable functions with  $(f_n)_n \to f$  pointwise, with f integrable, can we ensure

$$\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \to \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu.$$

Alternatively, can we ensure

$$||f_n - f||_1 \to 0.$$

One way we can ensure it is if  $(f_n)_n \to f$  uniformly and  $\mu(\Omega) < \infty$ , we find

$$\int |f_n - f| \ d\mu \le \int_{\Omega} ||f_n - f||_u \ d\mu$$

$$\le \mu(\Omega) ||f_n - f||_u$$

$$\to 0.$$

However, this condition is too strong.

- (1) Consider  $(f_n : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R})_n$ ,  $f_n = n\mathbb{1}_{(0,1/n)}$ . We see that  $(f_n)_n \to \mathbb{0}$  pointwise, but  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} f_n \ d\mu = 1$ .
- (2) Let  $g_n = \mathbb{1}_{(0,1/n)}$ . We see that  $(g_n)_n \to 0$  pointwise, but  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} g_n \ d\mu = n$ .
- (3) Let  $h_n = \mathbb{1}_{(n,n+1)}$ . Then,  $(h_n)_n \to 0$  pointwise, but  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} h_n \ d\mu = 1$ .
- (4) Let  $(k_n : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R})_n$  be defined by  $k_n = \frac{1}{n}\mathbb{1}_{(0,n)}$ . Then,  $(k_n)_n \to \mathbb{0}$  uniformly, but  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} k_n \ d\mu = 1$ .

## Convergence in Measure

Let  $f: \Omega \to \mathbb{R}$  be measurable, and  $(f_n: \Omega \to \mathbb{R})_n$  be a sequence of measurable functions. Then,  $(f_n)_n \to f$  in measure if  $\forall \delta > 0$ ,  $\mu(\{x \mid |f_n(x) - f(x)| \ge \delta\}) \xrightarrow{n \to \infty} 0$ .

In all the above examples, we can see that  $(f_n)_n$  and  $(g_n)_n$  converge to  $\mathbb O$  in measure. Additionally, we see  $(k_n)_n \to \mathbb O$  in measure (for any  $\delta > 0$ ,  $\exists N$  large such that  $1/N < \delta$ ). However,  $(h_n)_n$  does not converge to  $\mathbb O$  in measure (set  $\delta = 1/2$ ).

**Exercise:** If  $(f_n)_n \to f$  in  $L_1$ , then  $(f_n)_n \to f$  in measure. (Use Chebyshev's Inequality)

#### Fatou's Lemma

Let  $(f_k : \Omega \to [0, \infty])_k$  be a sequence of measurable functions. Then,

$$\int_{\Omega} \liminf f_k \ d\mu \le \liminf \int_{\Omega} f_k \ d\mu.$$

**Proof:** Let 
$$f := \liminf f_k = \sup_{n \ge 1} \left( \underbrace{\inf_{k \ge n} f_k}_{q_n} \right)$$

Notice that  $(g_n)_n$  increase pointwise to f. By monotone convergence,

$$\sup_{n\geq 1}\int_{\Omega}g_n\ d\mu=\int_{\Omega}f\ d\mu.$$

Now, fix n. Note that  $g_n \leq f_k$  for all  $k \geq n$ , meaning

$$\begin{split} &\int_{\Omega} g_n \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} f_k \ d\mu \\ &\int_{\Omega} g_n \ d\mu \leq \inf_{k>n} \int_{\Omega} f_k \ d\mu \\ &\sup_{n\geq 1} \int_{\Omega} g_n \ d\mu \leq \sup_{n\geq 1} \left(\inf_{k\geq n} \int_{\Omega} f_k \ d\mu\right) \\ &\int_{\Omega} \liminf f_k \leq \liminf \int_{\Omega} f_k \ d\mu. \end{split}$$

## Theorem: Lebesgue's Dominated Convergence

Let  $(f_n : \Omega \to \mathbb{R})_n$  be a sequence of measurable functions with  $(f_n)_n \to f$  pointwise. Suppose  $\exists g : \Omega \to [0, \infty]$  integrable with  $|f_n| \leq g$  for all  $n^1$ . Then,  $(f_n)_n$  and f are integrable, and

$$\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \to \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu,$$

and  $||f_n - f||_1 \to 0$ .

**Proof:** The proof amounts to applying Fatou's Lemma to  $g - f_n$  and  $g + f_n$ .

First,  $|f_n| \le g$ , so each  $f_n$  is integrable, meaning  $|f| \le g$  and f is integrable.

$$\begin{split} \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu &= \int_{\Omega} (g+f) d \ \mu \\ &= \int_{\Omega} \liminf (g+f_n) \ d\mu \\ &\leq \liminf \int_{\Omega} (g+f_n) \ d\mu \\ &\leq \liminf \left( \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \right) \\ &\leq \overbrace{\int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu + \liminf \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu}. \end{split}$$

Thus,

$$\int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu \leq \liminf \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu.$$

 $<sup>^{1}</sup>$ Both pointwise convergence and  $|f_{n}| \leq g$  apply  $\mu$ -a.e.

Additionally,

$$\int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu - \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} (g - f) \ d\mu$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} \liminf(g - f_n) \ d\mu$$

$$\leq \liminf \int_{\Omega} g - f_n \ d\mu$$

$$= \liminf \left( \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu + \int_{\Omega} -f_n \ d\mu \right)$$

$$\leq \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu + \liminf \left( -\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \right)$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} g \ d\mu - \limsup \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu,$$

meaning

$$\limsup \int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} f \, d\mu.$$

Thus,  $\int_{\Omega} f_n \ d\mu = \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu$ .

Note that  $|f-f_n| \to 0$  pointwise, and  $|f-f_n| \le 2g$ , with 2g still integrable. By above, we see that  $\int_{\Omega} |f-f_n| \ d\mu \to 0$ , which is convergence in  $L^1$ .

#### Addenda

Using Dominated Convergence, we find that  $C_c(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq L^1(\mathbb{R}, \lambda)$  is  $\|\cdot\|_1$ -dense.

- $f \ge 0$  integrable implies the existence of  $0 \le \phi_n \le f$  a sequence of simple functions increasing to f.
- If  $\phi$  is simple and integrable, then  $\phi = \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_k \mathbb{1}_{E_k}$ , with  $E_k$  bounded. We see that there exist  $\lambda(U \triangle E_k) < \varepsilon$  with U open in  $\mathbb{R}$ .
- We approximate each  $\mathbb{1}_{E_k}$  with a continuous bump function on U.

## Riesz Representation Theorem

Let X be a compact metric space. Let  $\varphi: C(X) \to \mathbb{R}$  be bounded linear, positive  $(f \ge 0 \Rightarrow \phi(f) \ge 0)$ , and  $\varphi(\mathbb{1}_X) = 1$ . We call  $\varphi$  a state.

Then, there exists a unique regular Borel probability measure  $\mu: \mathcal{B}_X \to [0,1]$  with

$$\phi(f) = \int_{\Omega} f \ d\mu.$$

**Proof:** We will prove this for  $X = \Delta$ , where  $\Delta$  is the Cantor set.